MEMORANDUM

TO: Father Richard Eckroth, O.S.B.

FROM: Abbot Timothy Kelly, O.S.B.

RE: St Luke entry date

DATE: October 26, 1993

Delia Manning called today to say your tentative entry date would be late December or early January so that you will have time to recover from your surgery. She will call me around December 1 to confirm the date. December 28, 1993

She left a voice mail message on Brother Kelly's phone which he passed on to me: I received the messager when I returned from a meeting in the cities. I called her back at c. 10:15 p.m. and talked until c. 10:30 p.m. at son, would like to meet with me sometime in late January or in February. I gave her the dates I will be away (January 23 to February 1; February 4 to 8, 1994).

She asked mer about Dan Ward/S letter cutting off the megatiations concerning retirement. She told me they are beginning to feel like victims themselves. I told her that all talk about the case has to be between the lawyers now since and nave become part of the suit. She indicated that the rawyer had raised the subject about their names being included; but left me with the impression that she didn't know what the implications of this would be. I didn't explain other than to say that she should talk with their lawyer who could explain to them that since their names are now included all negotiations would have to be between lawyers.

OSB2567

St.John Chrysostom Parish Fresh Creek Andros, Bahamas January 13, 1994

Dear Abbot Timothy,

Thank you for returning my call concerning Father Richard. I was getting mixed messages and I felt that Father Richard was not being told that he would not be returning. Thank you for setting me straight.

After talking with you $\mathfrak I$ wrote to Father and, as gently as I could, suggested that he ask one of his brother priests to pack his personal belongings to be sent to Nassau and that I would send him directly anything he needed or wanted right away. I also asked him to give us an outline of what he planned to do to finish the building at Behring Point so that we could gradually work at it according to his plan.

It is difficult without a resident priest, however, Fathers Silvan and Fintan have been wonderful. As Fr. Silvan has worked here before and knows out island life, he has been very helpful. Fr. Mel has come only once so far, but I expect he will be coming again.

The people here are constantly asking about Father Richard and how he is doing with his therapy etc. Prayers are always being offered for him. He is missed.

Thank you again for helping me know where \boldsymbol{I} stand in the midst of all of this.

In Christ,

Lister Mary Mie as



February 8, 1994

CONFIDENTIAL

Rev. Richard Eckroth, OSB St. John's Abbey P.O. Box 2015 Collegeville, Minnesota 56321

Dear Father Eckroth:

We look forward to your arrival on February 16, 1994. To facilitate your entry into Saint Luke Institute, we would like for you to know the following:

- If any medications are needed, they will be prescribed here and administered at our medical clinic. Therefore, we ask that you not bring any over-the-counter medications or vitamins and only a small supply of prescribed medications. which will be turned over to our clinic. Also, anything which has an alcohol content cannot be used by any patient here. Therefore, we ask that you not bring any cologne, perfume, mouthwash, or over-the-counter product which has any form of alcohol as a listed ingredient.

 Transportation will be provided, therefore please do not
- bring your car to the Institute. Because you will be exercising at least twice a week, we recommend bringing a bathing suit and suitable leisure attire (for instance: shorts, sports shirts, jogging attire, and sneakers or casual shoes).
- If you use a special pillow because of allergies, please bring the pillow to be used while a resident at Saint Luke Institute.
- Because of the duration of the program, it is important to bring enough seasonal clothing.

2420 Brooks Drive • Sultland, Maryland 20746-5294 • (301) 967-3700 • FAX: (301) 967-3953 Affiliated with the Daughters of Charity, National Health System

Page 2

- 6. Because this is a hospital, we have a controlled diet with no caffeine and no sugar.
- 7. For your protection, and the protection of the resident community, the contents of your personal belongings will be reviewed upon your admission.
- Please plan on arriving at Saint Luke Institute by noon to allow for the processing involved in your admittance.

Again, we look forward to your arrival on February 16th. Please inform Bonnie Connor, Coordinator of Admissions (301) 420-7395, of your travel plans. She will arrange transportation for you from the airport. If there are any problems when you arrive at the airport, please call our main hospital number, (301) 967-3700, and the receptionist will help you. Our entire staff wishes you well as you begin the program.

Sincerely,

Bonnie Connor

Coordinator of Admissions

cc: Right Rev. Timothy T. Kelly, OSB

ATTORNEY-CLIENT/WORK PRODUCT

ATTORNEY-CLIENT/WORK PRODUCT

MEMORANDUM OF AGREEMENT

This Memorandum of Agreement records the agreement of assistance offered and provided by St. John's Abbey to down or payment of counseling. The parties agree that this memorandum and the past and future payment for counseling are not admissions of any wrongful act by St. John's Abbey, its related organizations or any of its members and are not admissible as evidence of liability or fault against St. John's Abbey, its related organizations or any of its members in any legal action.

- 1. St. John's Abbey will pay for previously unpaid counseling fees owing to _______, for services to date, in the amount of \$ ______.
- St. John's Abbey will pay for individual and marriage counseling for a period of one additional year ending February 12, 1995 in an amount not to exceed \$1,000.00.
- 3. All billing should be sent direct to:

Abbot
Box 2015
St. John's Abbey
Collegeville, MN 56321

Dated:

St. John's Abbey

Its Abbot

STIPULATION AND RELEASE

(nereinafter "the parties") stipulate and agree as follows:

WHEREAS

- of the Order of Saint Benedict and allegentaries sustained psychological, emotional, and other injuries as a result of certain events occurrence his children; and missing their the Order of Saint Benedict has depict local "dability".
- The Order of Saint Benedict has desired legal "dability for any damages to members of their family; and
- 3. Remedict pay for on-going counseling and therapy plus support until his proposed retirement date of January 1, 1995; and
- 4. The Order of Saint Benedict wishes to pay for reasonable therapy and counseling expenses incurred by and other members of his family and to provide support until his proposed retirement date of January 1, 1995.

THEREFORE, the parties agree and stipulate as follows:

- 1. hall continue
 Order of Saint Benedict on leave with full pay
 until January 1, 1995. As
 with full pay, he shall be eligible for all employee
 benefits except as noted below.
- 2. agrees that he shall retire on January 1, 1995, from all employment with the Order of Saint Benedict. Upon retirement, shall be eligible for all health benefits and accumulated sick leave given to an employee retiring at the same participation level as other employees with accumulated seniority.
- agrees not to make any claims against the Order of Saint Benedict for or . He about the aligible to apply for medical disability. If receives medical disability, the financial terms of of this Agreement shall terminate and new terms shall be negotiated in accord with the provisions of the medical disability.

 Neither this Agreement or the fact of payment shall be admissible at trial for any purposes.

CENTER OF STREET OF \$1.00 GH, GOVERN CHART.

- and agree that this Agreement includes a Release of all their claims arising from incidents involving their children and monks of the Order of Saint Benedict, including but not limited to, claims for known, unknown, latent, developed and undeveloped injuries; anticipated and unanticipated consequences, and known and unknown developments of such injuries; and claims as respect the nature extent and permanency of any of such injuries.
- The Parties agree that the existence of this Agreement and its terms and conditions are to be held in strict confidence.

 agree not to disclose the existence of this Agreement, its terms and conditions to any individual, except to their attorneys, accountants, tax consultants, state and federal tax authorities or as may be required by law, and the Order of Saint Benedict also agrees not to disclose the existence of this agreement except as is necessary to their accountants, suditors, state and federal tax authorities, their managers, officers and board of directors, or board of trustees, insurers, attorneys or as may be required by law or in defense of the Order or its members from any claim, suit or other legal action initiated by the children or their spouses of

					ъу.—	Timot	hy	Kelly		_
					L.,					
Dated					THE	ORDER	OF	SAINT	BENEDIC	T
Subscribed 19	and	sworn	to	before	me	this .		day o	f	
										_
Dated:										

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

February 9, 1994

Sister Mary Miller St John Chrysostom Parish Fresh Creek Andros, BAHAMAS

Dear Sister Mary:

It has been some months now since my trip to the Bahamas and much has happened in the meantime. I've been away from the abbey quite a bit lately, to do a visitation at one of the U.S. abbeys and just now to the annual abbots' meeting, this year in Atchison, Kansas.

Your work on Andros is certainly appreciated by the people there, I am assured, and I know how good it would be to have the supportive presence of a priest. I am glad that those from St Augustine's are still able to go there weekends and their long stay in the Bahamas surely gives them the kind of familiarity with the people and the situation that can help to continue a strong faith there. In God's own ways the faith will go on and we can trust in that.

Father Richard is recovering nicely from his hip surgery and is doing well. As I mentioned on the phone, it is very unlikely that he will be returning to the Bahamas so whatever plans need to be made for the future should be made without the expectation of his return.

Thank you for your continued interest in the work there and your prayers for Father Richard and for the abbey. I ask God to continue to bless you and let you be a blessing to the people with whom you work for many years to come. Peace.

Sincerely in Christ,

Abbot Timothy Kelly, O.S.B.

TK/kr

PHONE 612 363-2544 FAX 612 363-3082

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

February 16, 1994

Dear.

It would be good if we could arrange a meeting sometime in the near future when you are in central Minnesota. With at least a hint of warmer weather in the area here, travel seems less of a problem than it would have a few weeks ago. It can look out the window and see at least a bit less snow after the last few spring-like days.

I am hoping that you are finding the therapy with Dr. Gibson going well. One of the issues that I would be interested in exploring with you during our meeting is how the therapy is going and what you feel will be the extent of your therapy needs after a few months.

If am sure that this time has been a most painful one for the two of you. It surely hope that you are beginning to find some peace and joy in your life again. One of my own strongest beliefs in times of pain and trial is that God will bring good even out of the pain and suffering that It am experiencing. I hope that you too are finding some such relief in your pain and that soon you may be able to get on with your lives in a joyful way.

My telephone number at St. John's is 612-363-2546. During the day; my secretary, Brother Kelly Ryan, would be able to set up an appointment, even if I do not happen to be in my positive. If neither of its should be in at the time you call, you could leave at message on the answering machine and I will get back to you as soon as possible.

Since I am leaving forvisit our Japanese monastery in early March, it would be wonderful at we could plan the meeting before my departure.

Sincerely yours,

Abbot Timothy Kelly, O.S.B. St. John's Abbey

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OSB2569



Saint Luke Institute

Confidential

February 18, 1994

Timothy T. Kelly, OSB Abbot St. John's Abbey P.O. Box 2015 Collegeville, MN 56321

Ra.

Reverend Richard Eckroth

SLI #12814

Admission Date: 2/16/94

Dear Abbot Kelly:

With this letter I would like to inform you that Father Richard Eckroth has arrived at Saint Luke Institute and Is adapting to the Inpatient Program. Also, as the Director of the Inpatient Department I would like to welcome you as the concerned recipient of the progress reports of Father Eckroth's treatment and introduce some of the staff who will be working with him.

Frank Valcour, MD is the monitoring psychiatrist and Mr. Richard Bakker, MA, CCDC, CPC is Father Eckroth's individual therapist. Mr. Bakker will coordinate Father Eckroth's treatment and will correspond with you monthly regarding the progress he is making during his stay at the Saint Luke Institute. Please feel free to contact Mr. Bakker if you have any questions about his treatment progress. Father Eckroth's length of stay will be approximately seven months.

Please be assured of our prayers for you and for the fine work you do in the service of Christ's Church.

Sincerely,

Curtis C, Bryant, SJ, PhD
Director, Inpatient Clinical Services

CB/na

cc: Reverend Richard Eckroth

2420 Brooks Drive • Suitland, Maryland 20746-5294 • (301) 967-3700 • FAX: (301) 967-3953
Affiliated with the Daughters of Charity, National Health System

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY:

BOX 2015

COLLEGEVILLE: MINNESOTA, 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABOUT

February 21, 1994

In the past Father Daniel Ward has been in contact with you concerning matters of great concern to you and to us. Recently, he was named administrator of an abbey in the southern part of the United States. However, in his absence I do not want to lose quality contact with you and look forward to a time when we will be able to meet together.

There have been fints of milder and maybe even warmer weather on the way which might mean better traveling conditions as well. In talking with I know you have had some thoughts of Coming to Minnesota and I do hope that when you do we will be able to sit and talk for a time. You have been seeing Dr. Gibson and it is my hope that this is going well, one of the issues I would like to address with you is how this is going and what you feel will be the extent of your therapy needs after a few months.

My telephone number at St John's 1s 612-363-2546. During the day, my secretary, Brother Kelly Ryan, would be able to set up an appointment, even if I do not happen to be in my-office. If neither of us should be in at the time you call, you could leave a nessage on the answering machine and I will get back to you as soon as possible.

Since I am leaving to wish our dapanese monastery on March 10, it would be good if we could plan the meeting before my departure

Sincerely in Christ,

Abbot Timothy Kelly, O.S.B.

*TK/kr

OSB2564

SAINT IOHN'S ABBEY

BOX 2015

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

February 28, 1994

Father Richard Eckroth, O.S.B. Saint Luke Institute 2420 Brooks Drive Suitland, Maryland 20746-5294

Dear Father Richard:

Just thought I'd drop a line and let you know you are deep in my thoughts and prayers with the hope that the process is going well. With all of the ice and snow in the Washington area of late I'm not sure how you are getting outside, but perhaps by now spring is on the way there and the snows of Minnesota are only a memory.

Tuesday, tomorrow, begins the visitation here and it will continue until March 8. On the 10th I head off to Taiwan and then to Japan. I'll see Cyprian Weaver in Taipei and then meet Kieran Nolan for a short trip to Hokaido, then back to Tokyo to visit the brethren there. I'll be in Asia only 12 days this time, a fast trip with lots of travel while there and likely to be somewhat tiring. But I do lock forward to what the Lord is doing with us there and that makes it all worthwhile.

Let me know how things are going. I'm interested. This is certain to be at least a different Lent for you but one that leads all the way to a resurrection of peaceful calm. Believe it, even if it doesn't seem so clear right now. You are held in esteem here because of your generosity and I look forward to your return with a new vision of the freedom that is really you and yours.

Peace and every good blessing.

Sincerely in Christ.

Abbot Timothy Kelly, O.S.B.

TK/kr

PHONE 612 363-2544

FAX 612 363-3082

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

St. Luke Institute 2420 Brooks Drive Suitland, Maryland 20746

Dear Father Abbot,

Your letterof February 28th reached me today, and I am very grateful to you for it, for the continued support and concern you expressed in it. It was two weeks ago today that I arr ived at St. Luke's, and already I am not the newest patient here, for three, no four other patients have already arrived since my arrival. When I came there was still a lot of snow and ice on the ground, but that disappeared with a few warm days; but yesterday a new storm has blown in. Everything today is white and icy, just like my last view of MINnesota. All the schools in this area were again closed, and wisely so with the roads so icy and dangerous. The schools here had already lost 8 days to the earlier snows, and the sch ools have cancelled all holidays, even the traditional Easter break. This does not affect our program at St. Luke's except for the few staff people who are not able to get in.

YOU ASK HOW things are going. I feel they are going well enough. I have been very warmly received by the staff and fellow patients and am finding it easier and easier to share my own problems. I marvel at the confidentmanner in which the patients share their problems, making it all the easier for a new one like myself to open myself. We go out to various Addition gatheriggs in Washington just about every night of the week, and here we get the experience of lay men add women sharing their problems and supporting one another by their lov e and concern. Some of the initial classes also help me to share my story with the group and identify with the other members of the class as they present themselves. Thanks for this opportunity for me to know myself better; and I expect to come out of this experience a better person and a better monk.

Have a nice trip to the confreres in the orient,

Kukone, 053

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

April 28, 1994, 3:33 P.M

Called Abbot Timothy to ask if there had been another case against Father Cosmas. I told her an allegation had been made but that as far as I know nothing came of it and that it was determined there was no case. She was upset because we hadn't told her or about this. My response was that allegations do not make a case and since nothing came of it it would appear to me that these allegations did not develop into a case. She thought it was settled out of court. My only knowledge of it is that the lawyers know about it and I have no knowledge of whether there was any settlement out of court and as far as I know there wasn't since there was no case. I told her the lawyers know all about this and they are the ones who will have to explain what it all means since I was not involved in any of this when it was going on.

OSB2568

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

BOX 2015 COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

April 30, 1994

Dear

I was away from the Abbey for ten days and before that was quite busy so I have not been able to write to you again.

Ordinarily, when a certain point in therapy payments has been reached, I ask those concerned to come to some agreement with me about the continuation of payment for therapy, based on the signing of an agreement between the Abbey and the people receiving therapy. As of today, if my records are correct, we have paid \$5125.00 for your therapy.

you sign off on an agreement that we would come to about any future therapy needs you may have. I would be happy to meet with you to discuss what you see as your therapy needs and to have

The Abbey will continue to pay for therapy needs you may have until May 15, 1994, even without this agreement. Following that date, we will be returning any bills we receive to your therapist.

Sincerely yours.

bbo Timothy Kelly JO.S.B.

cc: Dr. Sarah M. Gibson, PsyD

PHONE 612 363-2544 FAX 612 363-3082

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

4 BOX 2015

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

April 30, 1994

Dear

I was away from the Abbey for ten days and before that was quite busy so I have not been able to write to you again.

Ordinarily, when a certain point in therapy payments has been reached. It ask those concerned to come to some agreement with me about the continuation of payment for therapy, based on the signing of an agreement between the Abbey and the people receiving therapy. As of today, if my records are correct, we have paid \$5125.00 for your therapy.

I would be happy to meet with you to discuss what you see as your therapy needs and to have you sign off on an agreement that we would come to about any future therapy needs you may have

The Abbey will continue to pay for the rapy needs you may have until May 15, 1994, even without this agreement. Following that date; we will be returning any bills we receive to your therapist.

Sincerely yours

Abbo(Timothy Kelly) O STB

ce: Die Sarah M. Gibson, PsyD

PHONE 612: 363-25447

FAX 612 363 3082

OSB2563

MEMORANDUM OF AGREEMENT

This Memorandum of Agreement records the agreement of assistance to feel and provided by St. John's Abbey to and provided by St. John's Abbey to and provided by St. John's Abbey to and provided by St. John's agree that this Memorandum and the past and future payment for counseling are not admissions of any wrongful act by St. John's Abbey, its related organizations or any of its members and are not admissible as evidence of liability or fault against St. John's Abbey its related organizations or any of its members in any legal action.

The St. Tohn's Abbey will pay for previously unpaid counseling fees owing to for services to date, in the amount of \$______.

St. John's Abbey Will pay for and 5 individual and marriage counseling for a period of one additional year ending February 12, 1995 in an amount not to exceed \$1,000.00;

3. All billing should be sent direct to:

Abbot Box 2015 St. John's Abbey Collegevible MN 56321

Dated

St. John4s Abbey

OSB2560



Saint Luke Institute

May 19, 1994

CONFIDENTIAL

Abbot Timothy T. Kelly, OSB Abbot St. John's Abbey PO Box 2015 Collegeville, MN 56321

Re: Reverend Richard Eckroth

SLI No: 12814

Admission Date: 2-16-94 Discharge Date: 5-9-94

Dear Father Abbot:

Thank you for your responsiveness and visit on May 9, 1994. We appreciated the opportunity to discuss with you in detail the circumstances around Father Eckroth's treatment and termination of treatment. As you know, we worked with Father Eckroth for nearly three months, but decided to end his treatment when it was determined that there was essentially no change regarding the psychosexual issues for which he was admitted into treatment.

To recapitulate, two separate allegations of sexual misconduct seemed to warrant treatment. Father Eckroth claimed to have no memory of such sexual activity, but agreed to explore these issues in treatment. As treatment progressed, Father Eckroth became more and more certain that the activities described in the allegations were never perpetrated by him. In addition, there did not seem to be any sense that he was hiding anything from us in his disclosure of sexual activity over the course of his life. Third, you reported to us that there were no other allegations or even Insinuations that Father Eckroth may have been sexually inappropriate in the years preceding or following the times when these activities described in the allegations were said to have occurred. Psychological testing, psychotherapy did not reveal any defensiveness or personality characteristics that would raise doubts in our minds as to Father Eckroth's veracity.

Some conflicting information came in the form of a penile plethysmograph which indicated that Father Eckroth's sexual attractions were both immature and not well understood by himself. Father Eckroth's sexual immaturity was also noted in the

2420 Brooks Drive • Sultland, Maryland 20746-5294 • (301) 967-3700 • FAX: (301) 967-3953
Affiliated with the Daughters of Charity, National Health System

Abbot Timothy T. Kelly, OSB Re: Reverend Richard Eckroth - SLI No: 12814

course of his therapy at Saint Luke Institute. These factors, along with the facts of his inappropriately taking nude saunas with young boys suggest that it would be wise to avoid risks by making certain that Father Eckroth is not assigned to work with any youth, and is specifically prohibited from assuming any role with youth or associating privately with minors.

We believe that Father Eckroth did benefit from his time in treatment at Saint Luke Institute, but that the issues for which he was admitted were not treated because there was no admission of this kind of activity. Should further evidence surface or Father Eckroth come to acknowledge that this activity did occur, then treatment probably should be resumed.

Father Eckroth did write a contract for himself and you received a copy of it during your visit. Since treatment was not completed, we did not specify any continuing care program with Saint Luke Institute, but Father Eckroth did include clauses for his development for support systems and appropriate adult relationships as a resident of the Abbey. We believe that the terms of the contract that Father Eckroth wrote are appropriate to his circumstances, and we hope that the provisions of this contract may be implemented with your support and encouragement. The terms do provide for certain safeguards as well as items which would promote Father Eckroth's growth and well-being.

We thank you for allowing us the opportunity to work with Father Eckroth. Rest assured of our continuing prayers for you and for the work you do in Christ's Church.

Sincerely,

Richard Bakker, MA, CCDC, CPC

Primary Therapist

Curtis C. Bryant, SJ/PhD

Director, Inpatient Clinical Services

The Kulum Common Services

Frank Valcour, MD Medical Director and

Vice-President for Medical Affairs

RB/ng

cc: Reverend Richard Eckroth



Attorneys at Law

E-1000 First National Bank Building 332 Minnesota Street, Saint Paul, Minnesota 55101 Office: 612/227-9990 Fax: 612/297-6543

June 14, 1994

Jeffrey R. Anderson*†
Mark Reinhardt**
Mark A. Wendorf*
Thomas C. Racette
Joanne Jirik Mullen
Karen A. Kugler
Teresa K. Patton††
Sara Madsen
Harvey H. Eckart
David S. Burleson
Barbara J. Felt
Gavin S. Wilkinson

Father Richard Eckroth St. John's Abbey Collegeville, Minnesota

Re:

John Doe 10A vs. The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey, Diocese of St. Cloud, St. Augustine's Church in St. Cloud, Minnesota and Father Richard Eckroth

Dear Father Eckroth:

Enclosed and personally served upon you please find the Summons and Complaint regarding the above-referenced matter.

For your information, Plaintiff identified as John Doe 10A is

Very truly yours,

Jeffrey R. Anderson

JRA:lrb Enc.

STATE OF MINNESOTA	DISTRICT COURT		
COUNTY OF STEARNS	SEVENTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT		
John Doe 10A, Plaintiff,	SUMMONS		
vs.	Court File No.		
The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey and Father Richard Eckroth,			
Defendants.			

THE STATE OF MINNESOTA TO THE ABOVE-NAMED DEFENDANT:

YOU ARE HEREBY SUMMONED and required to serve upon Plaintiff's attorney an Answer to the Complaint which is herewith served upon you within twenty (20) days after service of this Summons upon you, exclusive of the day of service.

If you fail to do so, judgment by default will be taken against you for the relief demanded

in the Complaint.

REINHARDT AND ANDERSON

By: Jeffrey R. Anderson, #2057 Karen A. Kugler, #220462 Attorneys for Plaintiff E-1400 First Natl Bank Bldg. 332 Minnesota Street St. Paul, Minnesota 55101

(612) 227-9990

By: Gregory Walz, #183891 Attorney for Plaintiff 925 South First Street St. Cloud, MN 56302 (612) 253-3700

STATE OF MINNESOTA	DISTRICT COURT		
COUNTY OF STEARNS	SEVENTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT		
John Doe 10A, Plaintiff,	COMPLAINT		
vs.	Court File No.		
The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey and Father Richard Eckroth,			
Defendants			

Plaintiff, for his cause of action against defendants alleges that:

PARTIES

- 1. Plaintiff John Doe 10A, whose identity is made known to defendants by separate cover letter, is an adult male resident of the State of Iowa. Plaintiff John Doe 10A was a minor resident of the state of Minnesota at the time of all sexual abuse and sexual exploitation alleged herein.
- 2. At all times material, defendant The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey (hereinafter "Order"), a Roman Catholic religious order of priests, was and continues to be a non-profit religious organization authorized to conduct business and conducting business in the State of Minnesota with its principle place of business at St. John's Abbey, Collegeville, Minnesota.
- 3. At all times material, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was a Roman Catholic priest, educated by, ordained in and under the direct supervision, authority, employ and control

of defendant Order. On information and belief, defendant Father Richard Eckroth is currently assigned to St. John's Abbey.

FACTS

- 4. Plaintiff John Doe 10A was raised in a devout Roman Catholic family, was baptized, confirmed and regularly celebrated weekly mass and received the holy sacraments through the Roman Catholic church, and particularly through St. Augustine's Church. In addition to very active participation in St. Augustine's Church, John Doe 10A attended St. Augustine's Parochial School. As a result, Plaintiff developed and maintained great admiration, trust, reverence and respect for Roman Catholic priests.
- 5. In approximately the summer of 1971 or 1972, during the time that plaintiff John Doe 10A was serving as an altar boy at St. Augustine's Church, he spent a great deal of time at St. Augustine's Church rectory. At the same time, defendant Father Richard Eckroth, though officially assigned to the Convent of St. Benedict, spent time in and around the rectory of St. Augustine's Church and ultimately, as a result of his position as a respected and revered Catholic priest, befriended the minor plaintiff and became a mentor and counselor to Plaintiff John Doe 10A.
- 6. In approximately the summer of 1971 or 1972, defendant Father Richard Eckroth sexually abused plaintiff John Doe 10A, who was then merely seven or eight years old, on two occasions. The sexual abuse occurred at a cabin located in northern Minnesota, which, on information and belief, was owned and operated by the Order. Following the sexual abuse, defendant Father Richard Eckroth threatened and coerced Plaintiff into secrecy by telling Plaintiff that he would kill Plaintiff if anyone ever found out about the sexual contact.

- 7. On information and belief, defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in a variety of aberrant sexual behaviors with minor children in and around the St. Cloud area. Specifically, defendant Father Richard Eckroth fondled the genitals of other minor males and had minor females undress in front of him. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth, using his position as a trusted and respected parish priest, would be friend minor children of the parish by passing out candy, inviting children swimming, and inviting children to a lake cabin in or around the St. Cloud area on the pretext of church retreats.
- 8. As a direct result of the sexual abuse and sexual exploitation, plaintiff John Doe 10A has suffered and continues to suffer severe emotional distress, embarrassment, loss of self esteem, humiliation and psychological injuries, and physical manifestations thereof, was prevented and will continue to be prevented from performing his normal daily activities and obtaining the full enjoyment of life, has sustained loss of earnings and loss of earning capacity, and has incurred and will continue to incur expenses for medical and psychological treatment, therapy and counseling.
- 9. The sexual abuse of plaintiff John Doe 10A and the circumstances under which it occurred caused Plaintiff to develop various coping mechanisms, including denial and self-blame, and subsequently symptoms of psychological distress, including great shame, humiliation, loss of self-esteem and depression. Because of the coping mechanisms and psychological distress which resulted, and the coercive nature of the threats made by defendant Father Richard Eckroth, plaintiff John Doe 10A did not know, nor did he have reason to know that he was a victim of sexual abuse and suffered injury as a result of that abuse until within two years of bringing this claim. Plaintiff's action is therefore timely pursuant to common law tolling

provisions and Minn. Stat. § 541.073.

COUNT I: DEFENDANT FATHER RICHARD ECKROTH - BATTERY

Plaintiff, for his first cause of action against defendant Father Richard Eckroth, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth under this Count and further alleges that:

- 10. In approximately the summer of 1971 or 1972, defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in unpermitted, harmful and offensive sexual contact upon the person of the minor plaintiff John Doe 10A.
- 11. As a direct result of the sexual battery, plaintiff John Doe 10A has suffered the injuries and damages described herein.

COUNT II: DEFENDANT ORDER - VICARIOUS LIABILITY

Plaintiff, for his first cause of action against defendant Order, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth under this Count and further alleges that:

12. At all times material, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was employed by defendant Order. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth was under defendant Order's direct supervision and control when he committed the wrongful acts described herein. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in this conduct while in the course and scope of his employment with defendant Order and/or accomplished the sexual abuse by virtue of his job-created authority and therefore, this Defendant is liable for the negligent and wrongful conduct of defendant Father Richard Eckroth under the law of vicarious liability, including the doctrine of respondeat superior.

COUNT III: DEFENDANT ORDER - NEGLIGENT PLACEMENT AND/OR SUPERVISION

Plaintiff for his second cause of action against defendant Order, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this complaint as if fully set forth under this count and further alleges that:

- 13. Defendant Order by and through its agents knew or should reasonably have known of defendant Father Richard Eckroth's dangerous and exploitive propensities as a child sexual abuser and/or an unfit agent, and despite such knowledge, defendant Order negligently placed defendant Father Richard Eckroth in the position of trust and authority where he had access to minor children and was able to commit the wrongful acts against the plaintiff. Defendant Order failed to provide reasonable supervision of defendant Father Richard Eckroth and failed to provide adequate warning to Plaintiff and his family.
- 14. As a direct result of Defendant's negligent conduct, plaintiff John Doe 10A has suffered the injuries and damages described herein.

34834

WHEREFORE, Plaintiff demands judgement against Defendants individually, jointly and severally in an amount in excess of \$50,000 plus costs, disbursements, reasonable attorneys fees, interest, and whatever other relief the Court deems just and equitable.

Dated:

REINHARDT AND ANDERSON

By Jeffrey R. Antierson, #2057 Karen A. Kugler, #220462 Attorneys for Plaintiff E-1400 First Natl Bank Bidg. 332 Minnesota Street St. Paul, Minnesota 55101 (612) 227-9990

By: Gregory Walz, #183891 Attorney for Plaintiff 925 South First Street St. Cloud, MN 56302 (612) 253-3700

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

The undersigned hereby acknowledges that costs, disbursements, and reasonable attorney and witness fees may be awarded pursuant to Minn. Stat. §549.21, subdivision 2, to the party against whom the allegations in this pleading are asserted.

Jeffrey R. Anderson

34834



Attorneys at Law

E-1000 First National Bank Building 332 Minnesota Street, Saint Paul, Minnesota 55101 Office: 612/227-9990 Fax: 612/297-6543

June 14, 1994

Jeffrey R. Anderson*†
Mark Reinhardt**
Mark A. Wendorf*
Thomas C. Racette
Joanne Jirik Mullen
Karen A. Kugler
Teresa K. Patton††
Sara Madsen
Harvey H. Eckart
David S. Burleson
Barbara J. Felt
Gavin S. Wilkinson

The Order of St. Benedict Collegeville, Minnesota

Re: John Doe 10A vs. The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey, Diocese of St. Cloud, St. Augustine's Church in St. Cloud, Minnesota and Father Richard Eckroth

To Whom It May Concern:

Enclosed and personally served upon you please find the Summons and Complaint regarding the above-referenced matter.

For your information, Plaintiff identified as John Doe 10A is

Very truly yours,

Jeffrey R. Anderson

JRA:lrb Enc.

STATE OF MINNESOTA

COUNTY OF STEARNS

DISTRICT COURT

SEVENTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT

John Doe 10A,

SUMMONS

Plaintiff,

VS.

Court File No.

The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey and Father Richard Eckroth,

Defendants.

THE STATE OF MINNESOTA TO THE ABOVE-NAMED DEFENDANT:

YOU ARE HEREBY SUMMONED and required to serve upon Plaintiff's attorney an Answer to the Complaint which is herewith served upon you within twenty (20) days after service of this Summons upon you, exclusive of the day of service.

If you fail to do so, judgment by default will be taken against you for the relief demanded

in the Complaint.

Dated:

REINHARDT AND ANDERSON

By: Jeffrey R. Anderson, #2057 Karen A. Kugler, #220462 Attorneys for Plaintiff E-1400 First Natl Bank Bldg. 332 Minnesota Street St. Paul, Minnesota 55101

(612) 227-9990

By: Gregory Walz, #183891 Attorney for Plaintiff 925 South First Street St. Cloud, MN 56302 (612) 253-3700

STATE OF MINNESOTA	DISTRICT COURT			
COUNTY OF STEARNS	SEVENTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT			
John Doe 10A,	COMPLAINT			
Plaintiff,				
YS.	Court File No.			
The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey and Father Richard Eckroth,				
Defendants.				

Plaintiff, for his cause of action against defendants alleges that:

PARTIES

- 1. Plaintiff John Doe 10A, whose identity is made known to defendants by separate cover letter, is an adult male resident of the State of Iowa. Plaintiff John Doe 10A was a minor resident of the state of Minnesota at the time of all sexual abuse and sexual exploitation alleged herein.
- 2. At all times material, defendant The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey (hereinafter "Order"), a Roman Catholic religious order of priests, was and continues to be a non-profit religious organization authorized to conduct business and conducting business in the State of Minnesota with its principle place of business at St. John's Abbey, Collegeville, Minnesota.
- 3. At all times material, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was a Roman Catholic priest, educated by, ordained in and under the direct supervision, authority, employ and control

34834

of defendant Order. On information and belief, defendant Father Richard Eckroth is currently assigned to St. John's Abbey.

FACTS

- 4. Plaintiff John Doe 10A was raised in a devout Roman Catholic family, was baptized, confirmed and regularly celebrated weekly mass and received the holy sacraments through the Roman Catholic church, and particularly through St. Augustine's Church. In addition to very active participation in St. Augustine's Church, John Doe 10A attended St. Augustine's Parochial School. As a result, Plaintiff developed and maintained great admiration, trust, reverence and respect for Roman Catholic priests.
- 5. In approximately the summer of 1971 or 1972, during the time that plaintiff John Doe 10A was serving as an altar boy at St. Augustine's Church, he spent a great deal of time at St. Augustine's Church rectory. At the same time, defendant Father Richard Eckroth, though officially assigned to the Convent of St. Benedict, spent time in and around the rectory of St. Augustine's Church and ultimately, as a result of his position as a respected and revered Catholic priest, befriended the minor plaintiff and became a mentor and counselor to Plaintiff John Doe 10A.
- 6. In approximately the summer of 1971 or 1972, defendant Father Richard Eckroth sexually abused plaintiff John Doe 10A, who was then merely seven or eight years old, on two occasions. The sexual abuse occurred at a cabin located in northern Minnesota, which, on information and belief, was owned and operated by the Order. Following the sexual abuse, defendant Father Richard Eckroth threatened and coerced Plaintiff into secrecy by telling Plaintiff that he would kill Plaintiff if anyone ever found out about the sexual contact.

- 7. On information and belief, defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in a variety of aberrant sexual behaviors with minor children in and around the St. Cloud area. Specifically, defendant Father Richard Eckroth fondled the genitals of other minor males and had minor females undress in front of him. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth, using his position as a trusted and respected parish priest, would be friend minor children of the parish by passing out candy, inviting children swimming, and inviting children to a lake cabin in or around the St. Cloud area on the pretext of church retreats.
- 8. As a direct result of the sexual abuse and sexual exploitation, plaintiff John Doe 10A has suffered and continues to suffer severe emotional distress, embarrassment, loss of self esteem, humiliation and psychological injuries, and physical manifestations thereof, was prevented and will continue to be prevented from performing his normal daily activities and obtaining the full enjoyment of life, has sustained loss of earnings and loss of earning capacity, and has incurred and will continue to incur expenses for medical and psychological treatment, therapy and counseling.
- 9. The sexual abuse of plaintiff John Doe 10A and the circumstances under which it occurred caused Plaintiff to develop various coping mechanisms, including denial and self-blame, and subsequently symptoms of psychological distress, including great shame, humiliation, loss of self-esteem and depression. Because of the coping mechanisms and psychological distress which resulted, and the coercive nature of the threats made by defendant Father Richard Eckroth, plaintiff John Doe 10A did not know, nor did he have reason to know that he was a victim of sexual abuse and suffered injury as a result of that abuse until within two years of bringing this claim. Plaintiff's action is therefore timely pursuant to common law tolling

provisions and Minn. Stat. § 541.073.

COUNT I: DEFENDANT FATHER RICHARD ECKROTH - BATTERY

Plaintiff, for his first cause of action against defendant Father Richard Eckroth, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth under this Count and further alleges that:

- 10. In approximately the summer of 1971 or 1972, defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in unpermitted, harmful and offensive sexual contact upon the person of the minor plaintiff John Doe 10A.
- 11. As a direct result of the sexual battery, plaintiff John Doe 10A has suffered the injuries and damages described herein.

COUNT II: DEFENDANT ORDER - VICARIOUS LIABILITY

Plaintiff, for his first cause of action against defendant Order, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth under this Count and further alleges that:

12. At all times material, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was employed by defendant Order. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth was under defendant Order's direct supervision and control when he committed the wrongful acts described herein. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in this conduct while in the course and scope of his employment with defendant Order and/or accomplished the sexual abuse by virtue of his job-created authority and therefore, this Defendant is liable for the negligent and wrongful conduct of defendant Father Richard Eckroth under the law of vicarious liability, including the doctrine of respondeat superior.

COUNT III: DEFENDANT ORDER - NEGLIGENT PLACEMENT AND/OR SUPERVISION

Plaintiff for his second cause of action against defendant Order, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this complaint as if fully set forth under this count and further alleges that:

- 13. Defendant Order by and through its agents knew or should reasonably have known of defendant Father Richard Eckroth's dangerous and exploitive propensities as a child sexual abuser and/or an unfit agent, and despite such knowledge, defendant Order negligently placed defendant Father Richard Eckroth in the position of trust and authority where he had access to minor children and was able to commit the wrongful acts against the plaintiff. Defendant Order failed to provide reasonable supervision of defendant Father Richard Eckroth and failed to provide adequate warning to Plaintiff and his family.
- 14. As a direct result of Defendant's negligent conduct, plaintiff John Doe 10A has suffered the injuries and damages described herein.

34834

WHEREFORE, Plaintiff demands judgement against Defendants individually, jointly and severally in an amount in excess of \$50,000 plus costs, disbursements, reasonable attorneys fees, interest, and whatever other relief the Court deems just and equitable.

Dated: ()

REINHARDT AND ANDERSON

By Jeffrey R. Anderson, #2057 Karen A. Kugler, #220462 Attorneys for Plaintiff E-1400 First Natl Bank Bldg. 332 Minnesota Street St. Paul, Minnesota 55101 (612) 227-9990

By: Gregory Walz, #183891 Attorney for Plaintiff 925 South First Street St. Cloud, MN 56302 (612) 253-3700

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

The undersigned hereby acknowledges that costs, disbursements, and reasonable attorney and witness fees may be awarded pursuant to Minn. Stat. §549.21, subdivision 2, to the party against whom the allegations in this pleading are asserted.

Jeffrey R. Anderson

34834



Attorneys at Law

E-1000 First National Bank Building 332 Minnesota Street, Saint Paul, Minnesota 55101 Office: 612/227-9990 Fax: 612/297-6543

June 14, 1994

Jeffrey R. Anderson*†
Mark Reinhardt**
Mark A. Wendorf*
Thomas C. Racette
Joanne Jirik Mullen
Karen A. Kugler
Teresa K. Patton††
Sara Madsen
Harvey H. Eckart
David S. Burleson
Barbara J. Felt
Gavin S. Wilkinson

The Order of St. Benedict Collegeville, Minnesota

Re: John Doe 10B vs. The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey, Diocese of St. Cloud, St. Augustine's Church in St. Cloud, Minnesota and Father Richard Eckroth

To Whom It May Concern:

Enclosed and personally served upon you please find the Summons and Complaint regarding the above-referenced matter.

For your information, Plaintiff identified as John Doe 10B is

Very truly yours,

Jeffrey R. Anderson

JRA:lrb Enc.

STATE OF MINNESOTA

DISTRICT COURT

COUNTY OF STEARNS

SEVENTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT

John Doe 10B,

Plaintiff,

SUMMONS

vs.

Court File No.

The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey, Diocese of St. Cloud, St. Augustine's Church in St. Cloud, Minnesota and Father Richard Eckroth,

Defendants.

THE STATE OF MINNESOTA TO THE ABOVE-NAMED DEFENDANT:

YOU ARE HEREBY SUMMONED and required to serve upon Plaintiff's attorney an Answer to the Complaint which is herewith served upon you within twenty (20) days after service of this Summons upon you, exclusive of the day of service.

If you fail to do so, judgment by default will be taken against you for the relief demanded

in the Complaint.

Dated:

REINHARDT AND ANDERSOI

By: Jeffrey R. Anderson, #2057

Karen A. Kugler, #220462 Attorneys for Plaintiff

E-1400 First Natl Bank Bldg.

332 Minnesota Street

St. Paul, Minnesota 55101

(612) 227-9990

By: Gregory Walz, #183891 Attorney for Plaintiff

925 South First Street

St. Cloud, MN 56302

(612) 253-3700

STATE OF MINNESOTA	DISTRICT COURT
COUNTY OF STEARNS	SEVENTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT
John Doe 10B, Plaintiff,	COMPLAINT
vs.	Court File No.
The Order of Ct. Depodiat of the Domes	

The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey, Diocese of St. Cloud, St. Augustine's Church in St. Cloud, Minnesota and Father Richard Eckroth,

Defendants.

Plaintiff, for his cause of action against defendants alleges that:

PARTIES

- 1. Plaintiff John Doe 10B, whose identity is made known to defendants by separate cover letter, is an adult male resident of the State of Minnesota and was a minor at the time of all sexual abuse and sexual exploitation alleged herein.
- 2. At all times material, defendant The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey (hereinafter "Order"), a Roman Catholic religious order of priests, was and continues to be a non-profit religious organization authorized to conduct business and conducting business in the State of Minnesota with its principle place of business at St. John's Abbey, Collegeville, Minnesota.
- 3 At all times material, defendant Diocese of St. Cloud (hereinafter "Diocese") was and continues to be a Minnesota non-profit religious corporation under the Diocese of the Roman

34845

Catholic Church, whose principal place of business is located at 214 South Third Avenue, St. Cloud, Minnesota.

- 4. At all times material, defendant St. Augustine's Church in St. Cloud, Minnesota (hereinafter At. Augustine's Church), was and continues to be a Minnesota non-profit religious corporation, authorized to conduct business and conducting business at 443 2nd Street, Southeast, St. Cloud, Minnesota. Defendant Augustine's Church, on information and belief, was, at all material times, and continues to be under the direct authority of defendant Diocese.
- 5. At all times material, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was a Roman Catholic priest, educated by, ordained in and under the direct supervision, authority, employ and control of defendant Order. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth, at all times material, was contemporaneously under the employ and control of defendant Diocese of St. Cloud and St. Augustine's Church, St. Cloud, Minnesota. On information and belief, defendant Father Richard Eckroth is currently assigned to St. John's Abbey.

FACTS

- 6. Plaintiff John Doe 10B was raised in a devout Roman Catholic family, was baptized, confirmed and regularly celebrated weekly mass and received the holy sacraments through the Roman Catholic church, and particularly through St. Augustine's Church. Therefore, Plaintiff developed and maintained great admiration, trust, reverence and respect for Roman Catholic priests.
- 7. In approximately 1973 or 1974, plaintiff John Doe 10B was an altar boy at St. Augustine's Church and a student at St. Augustine's Parochial School. At this time, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was serving as an associate priest at St. Augustine's Church. As a

result, Plaintiff came into frequent contact with defendant Father Richard Eckroth through church and school activities and Plaintiff developed great admiration, trust, reverence and respect for Defendant Eckroth as his parish priest, teacher, holy man and authority figure.

- 8. In approximately 1973, defendant Father Richard Eckroth sexually abused plaintiff John Doe 10B, who was then merely seven years old, on two occasions. The first instance of sexual abuse occurred at a cabin near Bemidji, Minnesota, believed to be owned and operated by the Order. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth had taken a number of boys to the cabin, including Plaintiff, for a St. Augustine's Church retreat. While at the cabin, Defendant Father Richard Eckroth sodomized the minor plaintiff. The second instance of sexual abuse, which consisted of fondling and masturbation, occurred at the St. Augustine's rectory. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth threatened and coerced Plaintiff into secrecy by telling Plaintiff words to the effect of "Don't tell. If you do, you'll be dead."
- 9. On information and belief, defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in a variety of aberrant sexual behaviors with minor children in the St. Cloud area. Specifically, defendant Father Richard Eckroth fondled the genitals of other minor males and had minor females undress in front of him. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth, using his position as a trusted and respected parish priest, would be friend minor children of the parish by passing out candy, inviting children swimming, and inviting children to a lake cabin in or around the St. Cloud area on the pretext of church retreats.
- 10. As a direct result of the sexual abuse and sexual exploitation, plaintiff John Doe 10B has suffered and continues to suffer severe emotional distress, embarrassment, loss of self esteem, humiliation and psychological injuries, and physical manifestations thereof, was

prevented and will continue to be prevented from performing his normal daily activities and obtaining the full enjoyment of life, has sustained loss of earnings and loss of earning capacity, and has incurred and will continue to incur expenses for medical and psychological treatment, therapy and counseling.

11. The sexual abuse of plaintiff John Doe 10B and the circumstances under which it occurred caused Plaintiff to develop various coping mechanisms, including denial and self-blame, and subsequently symptoms of psychological distress, including great shame, humiliation, loss of self-esteem and depression. Because of the coping mechanisms and psychological distress which resulted, and the coercive nature of the threats made by defendant Father Richard Eckroth, plaintiff John Doe 10B did not know, nor did he have reason to know that he was a victim of sexual abuse and suffered injury as a result of that abuse until within two years of bringing this claim. Plaintiff's action is therefore timely pursuant to common law tolling provisions and Minn. Stat. § 541.073.

COUNT I: DEFENDANT FATHER RICHARD ECKROTH - BATTERY

Plaintiff, for his first cause of action against defendant Father Richard Eckroth, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth under this Count and further alleges that:

- 12. In approximately 1973, defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in unpermitted, harmful and offensive sexual contact upon the person of the minor plaintiff John Doe 10B.
- 13. As a direct result of the sexual battery, plaintiff John Doe 10B has suffered the injuries and damages described herein.

COUNT II: DEFENDANT ORDER - VICARIOUS LIABILITY

Plaintiff, for his first cause of action against defendant Order, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth under this Count and further alleges that:

14. At all times material, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was employed by defendant Order. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth was under defendant Order's direct supervision and control when he committed the wrongful acts described herein. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in this conduct while in the course and scope of his employment with defendant Order and/or accomplished the sexual abuse by virtue of his job-created authority and therefore, this Defendant is liable for the negligent and wrongful conduct of defendant Father Richard Eckroth under the law of vicarious liability, including the doctrine of respondeat superior.

COUNT III: DEFENDANT ORDER - NEGLIGENT PLACEMENT AND/OR SUPERVISION

Plaintiff for his second cause of action against defendant Order, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this complaint as if fully set forth under this count and further alleges that:

15. Defendant Order by and through its agents knew or should reasonably have known of defendant Father Richard Eckroth's dangerous and exploitive propensities as a child sexual abuser and/or an unfit agent, and despite such knowledge, defendant Order allowed defendant Father Richard Eckroth to be negligently placed in the position of trust and authority as a parish priest where he had access to minor children and was able to commit the wrongful acts against the plaintiff. Defendant Order failed to provide reasonable supervision of defendant Father

Richard Eckroth and failed to provide adequate warning to Plaintiff and his family.

16. As a direct result of Defendant's negligent conduct, plaintiff John Doe 10B has suffered the injuries and damages described herein.

COUNT IV: DEFENDANT DIOCESE - VICARIOUS LIABILITY

Plaintiff, for his first cause of action against defendant Diocese, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth under this Count and further alleges that:

17. At all times material, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was contemporaneously employed by defendant Diocese, receiving the permission of the Bishop of the Diocese of St. Cloud to serve as a parish priest at St. Augustine's Church. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth was under defendant Diocese's direct supervision and control when he committed the wrongful acts described herein. defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in this conduct while in the course and scope of his employment with defendant Diocese and/or accomplished the sexual abuse by virtue of his job-created authority and therefore, this Defendant is liable for the negligent and wrongful conduct of defendant Father Richard Eckroth under the law of vicarious liability, including the doctrine of respondeat superior.

COUNT V: DEFENDANT DIOCESE -NEGLIGENT PLACEMENT AND/OR SUPERVISION

Plaintiff for his second cause of action against defendant Diocese, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this complaint as if fully set forth under this count and further alleges that:

- 18. Defendant Diocese by and through its agents knew or should reasonably have known of defendant Father Richard Eckroth's dangerous and exploitive propensities as a child sexual abuser and/or an unfit agent, and despite such knowledge, defendant Diocese negligently placed defendant Father Richard Eckroth in the position of trust and authority as a parish priest where he had access to minor children and was able to commit the wrongful acts against the plaintiff. Defendant Diocese failed to provide reasonable supervision of defendant Father Richard Eckroth and failed to provide adequate warning to Plaintiff and his family.
- 19. As a direct result of Defendant's negligent conduct, plaintiff John Doe 10B has suffered the injuries and damages described herein.

COUNT VI: DEFENDANT ST. AUGUSTINE'S CHURCH - VICARIOUS LIABILITY

Plaintiff, for his first cause of action against defendant St. Augustine's Church, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this Complaint as if fully set forth under this Count and further alleges that:

20. At all times material, defendant Father Richard Eckroth was contemporaneously employed as a parish priest by defendant St. Augustine's Church. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth was under defendant St. Augustine's Church direct supervision and control when he

committed the wrongful acts described herein. Defendant Father Richard Eckroth engaged in this conduct while in the course and scope of his employment with defendant St. Augustine's Church and/or accomplished the sexual abuse by virtue of his job-created authority and therefore, this Defendant is liable for the negligent and wrongful conduct of defendant Father Richard Eckroth under the law of vicarious liability, including the doctrine of respondent superior.

COUNT VII: DEFENDANT ST. AUGUSTINE'S CHURCH - NEGLIGENT PLACEMENT AND/OR SUPERVISION

Plaintiff for his second cause of action against defendant St. Augustine's Church, alleges as follows:

Plaintiff incorporates all paragraphs of this complaint as if fully set forth under this count and further alleges that:

- 21. Defendant St. Augustine's Church by and through its agents knew or should reasonably have known of defendant Father Richard Eckroth's dangerous and exploitive propensities as a child sexual abuser and/or an unfit agent, and despite such knowledge, defendant St. Augustine's Church negligently allowed defendant Father Richard Eckroth to be placed in the position of trust and authority as a parish priest where he had access to minor children and was able to commit the wrongful acts against the plaintiff. Defendant St. Augustine's Church failed to provide reasonable supervision of defendant Father Richard Eckroth and failed to provide adequate warning to Plaintiff and his family.
- 22. As a direct result of Defendant's negligent conduct, plaintiff John Doe 10B has suffered the injuries and damages described herein.

34845

WHEREFORE, Plaintiff demands judgement against Defendants individually, jointly and severally in an amount in excess of \$50,000 plus costs, disbursements, reasonable attorneys fees, interest, and whatever other relief the Court deems just and equitable.

Dated:

REINHARDT AND ANDERSON

By: Jeffrey R. Anderson, #2057 Karen A. Kugler, #220462 Attorneys for Plaintiff E-1400 First Natl Bank Bldg. 332 Minnesota Street St. Paul, Minnesota 55101 (612) 227-9990

By: Gregory Walz, #183891 Attorney for Plaintiff 925 South First Street St. Cloud, MN 56302 (612) 253-3700

Anderson

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

The undersigned hereby acknowledges that costs, disbursements, and reasonable attorney and witness fees may be awarded pursuant to Minn. Stat. §549.21, subdivision 2, to the party against whom the allegations in this pleading are asserted.

34845

More sex abuse suits filed against abbey

Lawsuit alleges abuse of two young boys

By John Weish

Two more lawsuits have been filed against St. John's Abbey, bringing to 10 the number of lawsuits alleging sexual

abuse of boys or young men by members of the monastery. The lawsuits filed this week in Stearns County District Court accuse the Rev. Richard Eckroth of abusing two young boys ages 7 or 8 at St. Augustine's Church in St. Cloud about 20 years ago.

Eckroth had been assigned by the abbey as associate pastor at the church. Most recently he had been assigned to St. John's mission in the

Bahamas.

When the allegations surfaced, he was brought home by Abbot Timothy Kelly and underwent psychological evaluation, said the Rev. Daniel Durken, the abbey's spokesman. He currently lives at the

According to the lawsuits, the abuse took place at the rectory and at a cabin owned by the abbey. Eckroth threatened at the time that he would kill the boys if they reported the abuse, the lawsuits

The victims' attorney, Jeff Anderson, said Eckroth used his position to befriend children by passing out candy, inviting children swimming and inviting them to the lake cabin.

Both victims have suffered severe emotional distress because of the abuse, the lawsuit said. According to Anderson, one of the victims was an altar boy who had two younger brothers who were of clergy abuse.

■ We want to reaffirm our pledge to respond to allegations of this manner as quickly as we can. Our first concern is to offer care and counseling to the

> The Rev. Daniel Durken ST. JOHN'S ABBEY SPOKESMAN

abused by another St. Augustine's priest, the Rev. Cosmas Dahlheimer. A suit against Dahlheimer, who also served in the parish in the early 1970s, was filed in Stearns County earlier this

Since 1990, six priests and two religious brothers have been accused of sexual abuse in the 10 lawsuits filed. Four suits have been settled out of court, two have been thrown out because of statute of limitations and four cases are still

pending.
"We are saddened by the allegations," said Durken. "We want to reaffirm our pledge to respond to allegations of this manner as quickly as we can. Our first concern is to offer care and counseling to the victim."

In the last year, St. John's has taken a leadership position in combatting clergy abuse.

It has established the Sexual Trauma Institute and later this summer will host a national support meeting for survivors

STATEMENT TO BE READ AT ALL MASSES AT SAINT AUGUSTINE'S CHURCH, ST. CLOUD, JUNE 18 AND 19

The Friday St. Cloud Times reported civil lawsuits of sexual abuse which have been filed against Father Cosmas Dahlheimer and Father Richard Eckroth. The lawsuits concern accusations of sexual abuse against minors who were St. Augustine parishioners in the early 1970s when the alleged incidents occurred. Frs. Richard and Cosmas are former-St. Augustine's associate pastors.

When the allegations of abuse were made known to the superior of Saint John's Abbey, he immediately implemented the Abbey's policy regarding such accusations. The superior offered counseling to the victims who are now adults and to their families. Father Cosmas, age 85, has been retired in the health center at Saint John's for five years. Because of his frail physical and mental health, he is confined to the health center. Father Richard, age 67, also lives in the monastery. He has received psychological evaluation.

During the last several years, Saint John's Abbey has undertaken a number of initiatives to intervene immediately when sexual abuse charges are made, to care for a victim's needs to help achieve healing, to deal quickly and responsibly with perpetrators and to take every step possible to prevent sexual abuse. Saint John's has announced the availability of victim's advocates to care for the needs of victims.

Today Saint John's Abbey reasserts its pledge to respond immediately when an accusation is made against a member of the monastic community. Sexual abuse and exploitation are unquestionably deplorable.

The Saint John's monastic community wants parishioners of St. Augustine's parish to know of its deep concern for the pain sexual abuse causes victims, their families and parishioners. To provide an opportunity to deal with the anger, pain and loss which many of you are feeling, there will be a meeting for parishioners only on Wednesday, June 22, at 7:30 p.m. in the parish hall. Abbot Timothy Kelly of Saint John's Abbey and Father Daniel Taufen will be present to answer questions, respond to concerns and to pray with the parish for all those involved in this regrettable matter.

Please support one another and pray for God's blessing and peace.

COLLEGEVILLE, MN (June 17, 1994) -- Civil lawsuits of sexual abuse have been filed against Father Cosmas Dahlheimer, O.S.B., and Father Richard Eckroth, O.S.B., both of Saint John's Abbey. The lawsuits concern allegations of sexual abuse of male minors who are now adults during the 1970s.

When the allegations of abuse were made known to the superior of Saint John's Abbey, he immediately implemented the abbey's policy regarding such allegations. Abbot Timothy Kelly offered to make counseling available to the alleged victims and their family members.

Father Dahlheimer, age 85, has been retired in the monastery's health center at Saint John's for five years. Because of his frail physical and mental health, he is confined to the health center. Father Eckroth, age 67, has received psychological evaluation and currently lives in the monastery.

The Saint John's monastic community is saddened by these allegations and reaffirms its pledge to respond immediately when any such accusation is made against a member of the abbey. Abbot Timothy said, "The first concern of the monastic community is to offer care and counseling for victims. Because sexual abuse and exploitation are unquestionably deplorable, this community will continue to follow every detail of its 1989 policy in these matters."

MEMORANDUM

TO: Father Rene McGraw, O.S.B.

FROM: Abbot Timothy Kelly, O.S.B.

RE: Visit by

DATE: June 22, 1994

visited me this afternoon at 3:00 o'clock. In 1975 he and a group of others from Albany, MN went to the Swenson Lake cabin with Father Richard. His memories of it are only good. He was about 15 years old at the time. He considers his contact with Fathers Richard, Germain, and Blaise as being reasons he is a Catholic today. He talked about the sauna. He may be someone that the lawyers might want to interview and he is willing. Name and address follow:

CASTOR, KLUKAS, SCHERER & LOGREN CHARTERED

ATTORNEYS AT LAW 1800 RAND TOWER 527 MARQUETTE AVENUE SOUTH MINNEAPOLIS, MN 55402

(612) 338-8623

Fax (612) 338-7508

JOHN E. CASTOR*
JEROME R. KLUKAS
RICHARD S. SCHERER
ARLEN R. LOGREN

MARK J. PADGETT

*ALSO ADMITTED IN WISCONSIN

June 24, 1994

REINHARDT & ANDERSON E-1400 First National Bank Building 332 Minnesota Street St. Paul, MN 55101

VIA FACSIMILE

297-6543

Attention: Jeffrey R. Anderson

Re: John Doe 10A v. The Order of St. Benedict, et al. John Doe 10B v. The Order of St. Benedict, et al. Our File Nos.: 8602 & 8603

Dear Mr. Anderson:

The purpose of this letter is to request that you immediately voluntarily amend the Complaints in these actions to eliminate the references to sexual abuse, assault, exploitation and improprieties involving minor children other than your two clients. Specifically, I am referring to paragraph 7 of the Complaint and paragraph 9 of the Complaint.

It appears to me that those allegations are irrelevant and immaterial to the claims you have asserted on behalf of your clients. The matters asserted are patently scandalous. Those and the other allegations filed with the Court and publicized through the media damage the good names, reputations and interests of all of the defendants and those of St. John's and Fr. Eckroth, in particular. In addition to those areas of harm, the allegation that there have been numerous other incidents of criminal sexual misconduct attributable to St. John's involving unidentified local boys and girls will adversely affect St. John's right to trial by a fair and impartial jury. You have literally caused every parent, grandparent and other concerned persons in the St. Cloud area to wonder if someone close to them has been victimized. Unless you and I can work out some type of mutually acceptable corrective action, it will be necessary for me to proceed formally to request that the immaterial allegations

REINHARDT & ANDERSON June 24, 1994 Page 2

be stricken and for sanctions available under Rule 11 and M.S. §549.21.

Further, assuming that the attached <u>St. Cloud Times</u> newspaper articles are accurate, it appears that you personally were involved in generating the publicity, including the allegations of the existence of other unidentified victims. Among other things, I refer you to Rule 3.6 of the Rules of Professional Conduct which prohibit the dissemination of extrajudicial statements that the lawyer knows or reasonably should have known that there is a substantial likelihood of materially prejudicing a pending proceeding. While the Minnesota Rule specifically refers only to criminal proceedings, my understanding is that the ABA model role either recently adopted or still under consideration extends it to civil proceedings. In any event, the same concept of unfair prejudice applies.

Because of the time limitations for bringing a motion to strike, I ask that you give these matters your immediate attention. In addition to the allegations relating to these cases, the June 17th St. Cloud Times article reports that two lawsuits involving St. John's monks had been settled. My understanding of the settlement agreements made is that the settlements were confidential and that disclosure of the fact of settlement was precluded by the agreements entered. I hope that you were not the information source for the tally, as the disclosure certainly makes it more difficult to consider future settlements, such as those made on a cost of defense basis where the claims are highly questionable and susceptible to dismissal, in any event.

Realizing your role is that of an advocate, I am not suggesting that you hold back; merely that you confine your advocacy to the courtroom setting where relevant evidence and not mere accusations are submitted to the jury for its determination of the truth. I will be starting a week's vacation on July 1 and request that you respond by the morning of June 30th if you believe that the situation can and should be rectified without the necessity of a motion.

Yours very truly,

Jerome R. Klukas

JRK:kn Enclosures

cc: Robert T. Stich, Esq.
John D. Quinlivan, Esq.

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY **BOX 2015** COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015 CONFIDENTIAL

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

Filal

September 28, 1994

Mr.

Dear

Father Michael Naughton approached me some time ago with word that you had some complaints about a member of this community that go back quite a few years. I asked Father Michael to invite you to come and see me and repeated this request to him more than once.

I think it is very important that you meet with me and provide me with the details and specifics of your belief that Father Richard Eckroth has in the past engaged in sexual abuse and possibly other criminal misconduct. As things presently stand, I am aware that you have told Father Michael of your beliefs or conclusions regarding Father Richard, but that you have also declined my request to provide the details or specifics so that I can have more or better information upon which to decide what to do. If you have a complaint or accusation, I again ask that you communicate it to me immediately so that I can fulfill my obligation to investigate and take the appropriate action.

You have my assurance that you will not be subjected to retaliation if you come forward with the information I have requested and need. You are also assured that I will take immediate and appropriate action. I am attaching for your information the Abbey's Policy setting forth what I am required to do and what I will do in the event an allegation is made.

Sincerely in Christ,

Abbot Timothy Kelly, O.S.B.

TK/kr

PHONE 612 363-2544 FAX 612 363-3082

Kare

Filed Richard

Meeting Notes:

, and Abbot Timothy Kelly 4 October 1994

Abbot's Office

I'm here because the Abbot sent me a letter on the 28th about the Eckroth situation.

imployee at The Liturgical Press): I'm here because I've heard this story a lot from I have no proof of anything.

: I related the story to in a confessional way and I couldn't live with it any more. There was a boy, [name uncertain]. His mother called and made a charge against Finian McDonald. and I talked about it. We came to see the Abbot in 1983.

I began to put a case together in 1978 involving the sauna and my two youngest daughters.

[Name uncertain] was assaulted by Finian McDonald. The man was working for us at the Lit Press and he quit because of it. He didn't even want the job listed on his employment record.

I told Abbot Theisen that I wanted to confront Richard Eckroth at that point with the allegations about my son and 8 other children in the sauna at Redlake.

My brother, was with me when I met with Abbot Jerome. I asked Abbot Jerome to remove him from his assignment in the Bahamas.

Since that time I developed a list of 19 children, now 21, including the boys. The 23rd child I can't state his name. He was 12 years old. Eckroth encouraged him to be naked. Richard asked them to fondle him.

Of all the kids on this list, 10 have gone to state hospitals, 5 have committed suicide, and 2 have attempted suicide. Two died in auto accidents before the age of 20.

My response to your letter was, I didn't get any sleep. I talked to a couple in Saint Joe who helped me to put names with families.

Jeff Anderson asked that I get the list together.

because in May of 1992 a young boy, His father worked at the

I went to see

On leaving the wake I brought a rose for my daughter and gave it to her. There were flowers all over and I bet that kid never got a rose in his whole life. My daughter began to weep and she said he was a sauna boy.

It wasn't until August when I went to a concrete plant to get some blocks. I mentioned name. The guy there said he worked with his son. I said, maybe he had something he couldn't live with. I went to see and I showed him some pictures of Eckroth and the children.

said this was the prime suspect in the death of the two girls. The man who did the investigation was dead and his notes are missing.

I saw a doctor (psychiatrist) in 1978. I told him of my anger that is so raw that I can taste the blood in the back of my mouth.

The psychiatrist I talked with said he tested the people here in the abbey -- juniors, candidates. Between the 2nd and 4th or 5th session he asked who it was and I said Richard Eckroth.

(told his mother "He massaged me all over, including my penis." Since that time all will say is, "Nothing happened. I don't want to talk about it."

I got history from when he was in Second West at Saint Cloud hospital. Notes from Steichen...

They felt the skeletons in our family closet were too many to be exposed. I think this is Saint John's James Porter. The only difference being, not all the people are living any more. But those children's lives have been trashed.

I don't think my son has had a good moment since he was 12 years old. In my wife's case I fought the state's diagnosis all the way....

has been in six hospitals. This has been a terrible burden on my wife since 1978. We have been constantly accused. Now I think the state hospital is beginning to change.

I gave doctor the August article about Richard Eckroth. I would never comment on Cosmas. I told Anderson I would fight for Tarlton. I would not recommend any child to Steichen, Andert, or Jason.

I didn't want Steichen in charge of any child, and Andert less so. But I see these people getting awards.

I called the people from Saint Joseph. They're going to help me plot out the children. I'm going to over-lay that with a list of the suicides, then over-lay that with the children who went to drug use.

I turned my own son and 40 others in to the crime bureau for using drugs. One of the monks was a user -- a protegee of Theisen.

ABBOT TIMOTHY: Can you find that name for me?

've carried this for 16 1/2 years. I've had a wife in the hospital for 30 years. is stable now, on medication, but unemployed and disabled. We know that as a child things happened. He drank a can of pop given to him by little Then another. Then someone shouted, "What have you done!" He was in a coma from Friday to Sunday. I know that was a drug user, a pusher. I'll be able to detail others that had stashes.

We brought in someone, but the stashes had all been removed so there wouldn't be a drug bust to embarrass the community.

Back in 1978

I began to piece things together.

1/3 of cub scout troop is dead or in the hospital. Everyone of them thought Richard Eckroth was a strange man.

The girls hadn't developed breasts yet. writes, "I remember the sauna where he took me. He encouraged us to get naked. All he wore was swimming trunks, or a tight swimming suit or a fig leaf."

The property was at the cabin.

He took the kids upstairs to get changed for a costume party. He touched one of my daughters between her legs. Then she lists others.

I was going to come and see you with

I think
that if my brother hadn't been with me when I came to talk with
Jerome Theisen, he would have had no recollection of our meeting.
I asked for a confrontation with Eckroth. I told him about Finian
McDonald. I wanted him away from the university. Just a few weeks
later it was announced that he was being promoted to coordinator of
the Freshmen.

Then at the second Bishop's meeting I talked with visibly dismayed. They brought the Bishop over to hear. Large realow, mulatto color to him. That was at the second bishop's meeting, about 1983. It was after the meeting with Theisen. I was really upset to see Finian elevated and

entre de la companya La companya de la comp put into direct contact with the Freshmen.

So besides having a sick wife and son.... I sent a copy of the Abbot's (Abbot Timothy's) letter to my kids. Two daughters told me not to see the Abbot without an attorney. said he'd go with me. I didn't know about the people except through his wife.

will not survive the trial. He has a bad heart. His wife is as bad as he is.

I want Richard to take a lie detector test. I don't want to kill him, I want to look him in the eyes and confront him. He triggered in the lives of these children activities that should not have happened and his activities have cut so deep.

I told my father in 1979 that I had a list of 9 kids. He died just days later.

I confessed it to heart attack.

once and the next day he had a

The state of the s

I think this guy has taken the good works of Saint John's

You're the fourth Abbot I met. If being over-identified with Saint John's is a negative... Steichen. I could dig him up and put a stake through his heart.

ABBOT TIMOTHY: You haven't told me what you had against Steichen.

believe he told the counsellors that children. He wouldn't let the chaplain, Father Simeon Thole, contact the parents and tell them that their kids were involved with drugs.

The guy who told me that my son was pushing drugs, his contract wasn't renewed --

I'd just as soon end this now.

The aid not think I should give this....

In 78 I wanted to get a TV reporter to check this out. I suggested it to them yesterday.

I'm waiting for instructions from Jeff Anderson. Jeff said that would have to bring charges. With the daughters' situations, the statute of limitations had run out.

My thought is, I want the 'o win. The children, there were threats. Another family had threats against it. I think I can end my son's paranoid schizophrenia by bringing him to the sauna and letting him know what happened to him when he was 12.

the second

I think people like Theisen and Tavis would have him on drugs.

Believe it or not, I prayed for that son of a bitch.

If I am wrong and had 20 life times, there's no way I could ask his forgiveness. If I'm right,

I was mad at the people who moved him around. People who covered his ass are just as guilty, if not more so.

I need to list other kids, but I'd break the confidences.

ABBOT TIMOTHY: I've known you a long time, but I didn't know you were carrying all this pain.

On September 2, I learned they were going to put back into my wife.

Now they have Dunstan Moorse working at the Lit Press. It's a good thing I wasn't there the day he spoke to the staff. Dunstan Moorse says he knows the warning signs. He has the gall to say his victims were 17, 18, and 19.

I told the doctors that morning, if you give her that stuff she'll go into shock. I knew they hadn't read what happened to her the last time she took that stuff.

I could stop the or but this thing is too big.

If it hadn't been for the people at Saint John's who came to me with their problems and who listened to my tremendous grief, I couldn't have survived.

I asked if I could talk to their sons.

I wanted to be sure I could include them on my list.

He can't take any more.

17. 1.4.5.4 THE

If he dies, I'm going to go to the press.

If somebody doesn't get a lie detector on him, I have to go to the press.

Saint John's was the best thing when I was young. Best teachers.

The previous abbot knew -- about anyway. told me I'm a right wing conservative, because of my pro-life stance. After 1/2 bottle of scotch about 1/2 hour after a wedding.

The second secon

I talked to Baldwin in the cemetery, but he won't remember it. He wasn't abbot any more.

In 1954 all of us at the prep were tested with the MMPI. 9 of us. We put down the kinkiest answers we could find.

I'm concerned about The Lit Press. That guy (Dunstan Moorse) walking through there is poison to the ground for me. I hope he doesn't work there on a day to day basis. I want The Lit Press to live and I want the Abbey to go another 150 years.

You haven't visited the parents of the children who suicided. I went to the doctor in the state hospital. I gave him the clipping and said maybe he is the cause.

In every hospital they conclude the young boy was sexually abused. I know my crazy wife would verbally abuse all of us, especially at the time of her period, but that kind of (sexual) abuse was never a part of her psyche. I was trying to get baseball gloves for my kids, prep tuition, working 80 hour weeks. I said it in the courts....

I have my homework cut out for me and I'm going to do whatever I can against Richard Eckroth. My love for this place is called over-identification. But there have been some good people through here - lay people as well as monks.

I've watched since 1978. He's been consumed by this. We had no proof. No one could carry the ball for him. We saw the story in the paper and that started it.

ABBOT TIMOTHY: I assure you that the moment I learned about allegations I acted. Immediately. But now it's in process. I have to let the process go on.

I'll give your attorneys the overlays I give to Anderson. I carry a lot of guilt. Not only telling my dad, but trusting this guy with the people closest to me. My son and daughters. School bus drivers, neighbors, clergy,

If any anyone touches , or any

, or any little children....

This man is lucky he's alive because I've nightmared over him for 16 years. Cold sweat in the middle of the night.

I've been blind-sided by every institution I've gone to for help. Every power or authority or responsible person. The man should not have done what he did.

......

I can't say he savelly abused every one or those children, but I believe it for

I can't give you any more.

ABBOT TIMOTHY: I'm sorry for all of this. If my word could heal, I'd heal you.

How can a consecrated man do that? Naked with children. what was he like as a child? Luke Steiner or Gordon Tavis could tell you. [They grew up with Richard.]

Did he do anything to the kids at Andros? I'm checking that out with people I know in the Bahamas.

My son saw your letter and said, "I have no comment, dad."

ABBOT TIMOTHY: Is he still in the hospital?

No. He's on medications. Initiates nothing, finishes nothing. He'd be a good person to care for the old people, but he doesn't trust the younger ones. When you see where these kids went, the hair would stand up on the back of your neck.

Do you have any questions?

: It's time to get some resolution to it. For your own sake. It's been too long.

ABBOT TIMOTHY: Are you able to get counselling help?

: I don't think there's anyone in the Roman Catholic Church I would trust.

ABBOT TIMOTHY: What about psychological counselling?

I talked about it to three social workers. One of them didn't have hospital faculties. We can't pin point who dosed her up.

I said, "Did you read last Thursday's paper?" he said, "From what we've been reading about Saint John's, all of us don't think you're as crazy as we thought you were." That can be taken in several ways....

I cringe every time I hear Dunstan Moorse on MPR. If I see Richard Eckroth at the altar, I'll stand up on the pew and call him what he is.

I told the attorney I'll fight hard for Gilbert Tarlton. Conrad Diekmann was a good teacher. Cosmas doesn't have this in his system. Not an inkle of it.

A SE EXPERIENCE OF A SECURE OF A SECURITIES AS A S

The state of the s

My children were not the kind of people that could make up this kind of a lie at that age. There was nothing in the house, not videos or magazines, with anything like that.

; When did your girls bring this up?

- May of 1992. was rears old. She had a little ied. She had counselling and it came out.

This guy doesn't quit hurting. wanted me to visit with you, with and himself.

I said I'd see you in a confessional way. I would be willing to meet with an attorney present in this man's house. This guy has cost us money. I thought he should have his fingers cut off so he can't hold a host or a child.

ABBOT TIMOTHY: You know we have to let the legal process go on.

I'm against Richard Eckroth. I have to watch my back. That's called paranoia, isn't it? The guy was never hauled in for questioning. I'm sorry for all of you....

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY BOX 2015 COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

October 31, 1994

Dear

During our meeting on 4 October 1994, you expressed your willingness to share with me and with our lawyers your research on children who had been associated with Fr. Richard Eckroth in the early '70's.

We are now at the stage of our continuing research into the material which you provided where it would be very helpful if you could share those overlays with me, so that I could provide them to our lawyers. From your description, I would gather that I would also need some written explanation of those overlays.

Blessings and peace!

Sincerely in Christ,

Abbot Timothy Relly, O.S.B.

TK/kr

PHONE 612 363-2544 FAX 612 363-3082

NOVEMBER I, 1994

SUGGESTED QUESTIONS TO RAISE IN REGARD THE RICHARD W. ECKROTH POLYGRAPH EXAMINATION.

- Q: IN 1957, DID YOU EVER QUESTION YOUNG COLLEGE FRESHMEN OR PREPARATORY STUDENTS ABOUT WHAT THEY THOUGHT OF MEN HAVING SEX WITH OTHER MEN OR YOUNGER BOYS?
- Q: WERE YOU TEACHING PHILOSOPHY INTRODUCTORY COURSES AT THE COLLEGE LEVEL IN 1956-57?
- Q: DO YOU RECALL YOUR FORMER TEACHER FROM MANDAN, NORTH DAKOTA, SISTER MAROLD?
- Q: DID YOU MASSAGE YOUNG BOYS AND GIRLS AT THE ABBEY-OWNED, SWENSEN CABIN IN THE CASS LAKE AREA?
- Q: DO YOU RECALL & SAUNA REBUILT FROM A FORMER HORSE BARN?
- Q: DID YOU MASSAGE THE BUTTOCKS, BACK, PENIS, SCROTUM, THE PUBIS OF ANY YOUNG CHILD IN THE BARN-SAUNA?
- Q. DID YOU ENCOURAGE YOUNG CHILDREN TO TAKE SAUNAS IN THE NUDE WITH YOU PRESENT?
- Q: ARE YOU ALSO NUDE DURING THOSE TIMES?
- Q: DID YOU "SKINNY DIP" WITH YOUNG CHILDREN?
- Q: DID YOU WEAR A SPEEDO SWIMSUIT? A "FIG LEAF" BIKINI?
- Q: DID YOU ENCOURAGE YOUNG CHILDREN TO PLAY GAMES WHICH INVOLVED UNDRESSING AND THEN WEARING TIGHTS, COSTUMES YOU PROVIDED?
- Q: WERE YOUR TIJGHTS BLACK IN COLOR?
- Q. DID YOU ENCOURAGE JUST THE YOUNG BOYS TO SAUNA WITH YOU NUDE? OR DID YOU ENCOURAGE BOTH YOUNG BOYS AND YOUNG GIRLS TO SAUNA WITH YOU IN THE NUDE?
- O: DID YOU THEN "SKINNY DIP" IN THE LAKE NUDE? IN THE SNOW NUDE?
- Q: DID YOU FONDLE THE BOYS? DID YOU SUGGEST ORAL SEX OF THEM ON YOURSELF? DID YOU PENETRATE AT ANY TIME EITHER THE GIRLS OR THE BOYS?
- Q: DID YOU THREATEN ANY CHILD WITH THE WARNING THAT "THEIR PARENTS WOULD GO TO HELL IF THEY TOLD?" DID YOU THREATEN TO BEAT THEM PHYSICALLY?
- Q: DID YOU TELL THEM THAT YOU WOULD HAVE THEIR FATHER FIRED FROM HIS ST.JOHN'S JOB IF THEY EVER TOLD? OR THAT THE WHOLE FAMILY WOULD STARVE TO DEATH IF THEY TOLD?
- Q: DID YOU TAKE THE YOUNGER GIRLS TO THE LOFT BEDROOM? DO YOU REMEMBER THEIR STANDING NAKED IN THE MIDDLE OF THE BED? DO YOU REMEMBER TOUCHING ONE OF THEM BETWEEN HER THIGHS?

SUGGESTED QUESTIONS-ECKROTH POLYGRAPH-

- Q: DID YOU SEXUALLY PENETRATE WITH YOUR PENIS OR WITH YOUR FINGER ANY ONE OF THOSE YOUNG GIRLS?
- Q: DID YOU EVER "BLOW YOUR STACK" IN ANGER OVER A CHILD PLAYING WITH HIS/HER FOOD? CATHLETTON GOING GIRT W/Kinge in hund-
- Q: ARE YOU AWARE THAT AN EXAMING DOCTOR OF PSYCHIATRY HAD ALERTED THE ABBOT BALDWIN TO YOUR "PROBLEMATIC INCLINATIONS" PRIOR TO YOUR ORDINATION, FIRST ASSIGNMENT, AND SUBSEQUENT REASSIGNMENTS?
- Q: DO YOU RECOGNIZE YOUR ACTIVITIES WITH YOUNG CHILDREN TO BE ABERANT?

Q: DID YOU SEXUALLY MOLEST __(NAME 40+KIDS) "?

*WE ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE THE INTERVIEWER WITH 40-45
NAMES OF YOUNG PEOPLE NOW IN THEIR MID THIRTIES WHO
SHARED THE COMMON EXPERIENCE OF BEING AT THE ST.JOHN'S
OWNED CABIN IN THE CASS LAKE AREA....

THE CHILDREN CAME FROM 21 FAMILIES IN THE PARISH OF ST JOSEPH, COLLEGEVILLE, ST CLOUD AREAS. OF THE 40+ YOUNG PEOPLE

- 2 YOUNG GIRLS ARE DECEASED MURDERS
- 2 YOUNG WOMEN ATTEMPTED SUICIDE IN THEIR LATE HIGH SCHOOL YEARS
- 4 BOYS ARE SUICIDES BY THE AGE 21
- 3 BOYS ARE DECEASED BY VEHICULAR ACCIDENTS BETWEEN
 - I5 AND 21 YEARS OF AGE
- 7 BOYS WENT ON TO RECURRENT MENTAL HEALTH INSTI-TUTIONALIZATIONS (I OF WHOM WAS CONVICTED OF ATTEMPTED RAPE AT KNIFE POINT)
- I4 BOYS AND GIRLS BECAME HEAVILY ENMESSED IN DRUGUSE AND THE SALE OF DRUBS (WITH ONLY I BOY BEING JAILED AS A FORMAL DRUG DISTRIBUTOR)

xxxxx

ONE OF THE "PRIMARY" FEMALE VICTIMS HAS SAID, AFTER HEARING THE ABOVE QUESTIONS, "IF THAT PRIEST SAYS TOO BE A PATHOLOGICAL LIAR."

xxxxx

- Q: WERE YOU AWARE THAT THE BISHOP OF THE BAHAMAS AND HIS CHANCELLOR HAD BEEN WARNED BY A LAYPERSON ABOUT YOUR ACTIVITIES AS EARLY AS 1982-83?
- Q: ARE YOU AWARE THAT ABBOT JEROME THEISEN WAS MADE PRIVY TO THE ABOVE ACCUSSATIONS ON I2 JULY 1982?
- Q: DO YOU FEEL ANY REMORSE?

NOVEMBER I, 1994

THE PREPARER OF THE ABOVE QUESTIONS HAD REPORTED BITS AND PIECES OF THE ABOVE TO APPROPRIATE RESPONSIBLE PARTIES OVER THE THE PERIOD OF THE LAST SIXTEEN AND ONE HALF YEARS...FAMILY DOCTOR, A LOCAL PSYCHIATRIST, COUNTY SOCIAL WORKER(S), SHERIFF'S INVESTIGATOR CONFESSIONALLY TO FRS. GODGREY AND DANIEL, ABT.JEROME THEISEN AND ABT.TIMOTHY KELLY AND HAD QUESTIONED FORMER ABT.BALDWIN DWORSHAK, ALONWITH STATE HOSPITAL CAREGIVERS BEYOND COUNTING.

THE FATHER OF 4 OF THESE CHILDREN BELIEVES

*ECKROTH TO BE A COMPOSITE OF A PORTER-ABRAMSON-ECCELSON WITH THE DIFFERENCE BEING THAT NOT ALL OF ECKROTH'S <u>VICTIMS</u> ARE YET ALIVE...HARDLY DID THOSE VICTIMS SURVIVE THEIR TEEN YEARS

*ECKROTH TO BE A PSYCHOLOGICAL "TRIGGER" IN THE LIVES
OF 40+ YOUNG PEOPLE WHOSE LIVES WERE NEARLY BLOTTED OUT,
WHO HAD NO SELF-ESTEEM, AND USED DRUGS AND ALCOHOL TO COVER
WHAT OFHERS COULD NOT SEE

*THAT HIS SON'S "...NOTHING HAPPENED. I DON'T WANT TO TALK ABOUT IT..." DENIAL SHOULD BE CUT THROUGH AND WOULD LIKE TO SEE HIS SON RELIEVED BY "RE-LIVING" HIS SAUNA EXPERIENCE ON SITE

**THAT A CHECK SHOULD BE RUN OF NAMES OF YOUNG PEOPLE WHO HAVE BEEN CLIENTS OF THE STEARNS COUNTY SOCIAL SERVICES, THE CHILDREN'S HOME, AND VARIOUS MENTAL HEALTH CENTRES IN THIS STATE

*THAT A CHECK OF THE WIDE RANGE OF FAMILIES OF DIFFERENT OCCUPATIONAL AND EDUCATIONAL BACKGROUNDS COULD NOT HAVE ISSUED CHILDREN COINCIDENTALLY BROUGHT TOGETHER AT ONE PLACE WITH ONE PERSON AND LIVE SUCH CRUSHING, GRIEF-FILLED LIVES.

ATTACHED PLEASE FIND, COPIES OF TWO LETTERS RECEIVED FROM TWO YOUNG WOMEN AND XEROX COPIES OF PHOTOS DATED 1971-74.

IS NOVEMBER -1994

7.

MR. JEFF ANDERSON IS NATIONAL BANK BUILDING E-1000 332 MINNESOTA STREET ST.PAUL, MN 55101

DEAR MR. ANDERSON:

IN REGARD THE SROTHERS CLAIM AGAINST THE MONK OF ST, JOHN'S ABBEY- RICHARD ECKROTH, I AM ENCLOSING THE FOLLOWING MATERIALS FOR YOUR CONSIDERATION, NAMELY:

MABBOT KELLY'S LETTER OF 31 OCTOBER 1994 MABSOT KELLY'S LETTER OF 31 DOTOBER 1999

MAILIST OF QUESTIONS REQUESTED OF THIS FAMILY BY THE

FAMILY OF ST.CLOUD AND GIVEN BY

COUNTY SHERIFF'S OFFICE INVESTIGATOR, DOUG PEARCE, WHO IN TURN

WAS TO PLACE THE QUESTIONS IN THE HANDS OF A STATE OF MINNESOTA

POLYGRAPH EXPERT. IT IS MY UNDERSTANDING THAT THE QUESTIONS

WOULD BE "RE-PHRASED" BY THE POLYGRAPH EXPERT WHEN HE TESTED

ECKROTH. ELKROTH HAD AGREED TO THE TEST IN MID-OCTOBER

ME DESTINE ORDER OF LETTERS DEFRICED IN MAY 104 BY MY DAUGHTERS PARTIAL COPY OF LETTERS PREPARED IN MAY '9- BY MY DAUGHTERS (1 DID NOT SEND THE WHOLE LETTER ON AS I DID NOT WAN, 10 LIST CHILDREN'S NAMES BEFORE YOU HAD MY "CHART") HAKEROX REPRODUCTIONS OF BOKROTH AND MOUR CHILDREN (AMONG OTHERS) DATED 1971,1972,1974 AT THE SWENSON-ST. JOHN'S COTTAGE NEAR OR ON CASS LAKE MITHE NEWSPAPER ACCOUNT OF THE ECKROTH CASE IN THE ST CLOUD IMES DATED IT JUNE *MY CHART OF FAMILIES AND THE CHILDREN I WILL SENC YOU'R TAPE DETAILING SPECIAL INFORMATION ON THE GREEN-STARRED***MAMES MI HAVE ALSO ATTACHED A CORY OF ABBOT KELLY'S LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 23,1994. I RESPONDED TO HIS 23TH SEPTEMBER REQUEST BY MEETING WITH THE ABBOT ON THE 4TH OF OCTOBERFROM 2:30 TO APPROXIMATELY 4:30 PM. I BAD ASKED ONE OF OUR EDITORS TO ACCOMPANY ME AS A WITNESS (HE FATHER OF TWO GIRL VICTIMS) WHILE BRO KELLY RYAN, THE ABBOT'S SECRETARY TOOK NOTES OF THE MEETING. I TOLD THE ABBOT I WOULD BE AN ADVERSE WITNESS AGAINST ECKROTH. THAT I HAD MET WITH THE PREVIOUS ABBOT JEROME THEISEN ON 12 MIN Y 1982 AND HAD OUTCOLOUS. MINICIS AGAINST SUKKUTH, THAT I HAD MET WITH THE PREVIOUS ABBOT JEROME THEISEN ON 12 JULY 1982 AND HAD QUESTIONED ABBOT BALDWIN EARLIER, PRESENT AT THE MEETING WITH JEROME THEISEN WAS MY BROTHER, IT TOLD KELLY THAT I WAS PREPARING A CHART OF FAMILIES FOR YOUR OFFICE AND THAT IF HE WANTED INFORMATION ABOUT MY ALLEGATIONS THAT HE COULD GET IT FROM YOUR OFFICE.

I TOLD HIM I WANTED NO FURTHER ST. JOHN'S PRESSURE ON THAT HAT THO IS IN ALLING, CENTERED HEALTH, I TOLD HIM IF ECKNOTH WALKED AWAY FROM THE CASE, I PLANNED TO GO GHT TO THE VARIOUS INVESTIGATIVE MEDIA SOURCES HERE IN THE CENTERED HEALTH, I TOLD HIM THAT CASE, I PLANNED TO GO STRAI-TE. I TOLD HIM THAT I HAD BEEN CARRYING THIS WEIGHT FOR SIXTEEN PLUS YEARS AND WANTED TO GET THIS "OUT OF MY SOUL." I TOLD HIM I HAD TOUCHED BASE WITH MY FAMILY DOCTOR AS EARLY AS 1978, I HAD REPORTED MY ALLEGATIONS TO JOHN MCNAMARA OF THE CENTRAL MINNESOTA MENTAL HEALTH CENTER IN THE SAME YEAR. I TOOK MY ANGER TO THAT DOCTOR FOR FIVE-SIX SESSIONS AND WAS TOLD BY MONAMENT OF THE ST JOHN'S COMMUNITY AND HAD WARNED ST. UCHN'S NOT TO ASSIGN/RE-ASSIGN ECKROTH BECAUSE OF HIS INCLINATIONS. I TOLD SOCIAL WORKERS

JEFF ANDERSON

AT COUNTY AND REGIONAL HOSPITALS WHO WERE DEALING WITH MY SON'S CARE.I HAD TALKED WITH . THE ORIGINAL STEARNS COUNTY INVESTIGATOR (NOW DECEASED), WHOSE COLLECTION OF NOTES, PHOTOGRAPHS FROM ANOTHER FAMILY SEEMED TO HAVE DISAPPEARED OVER THE YEARS. I ALSO TOLD KELLY OUR FAMILY WOULD BE QUITE EASY TO DISCOUNT AS MY WIFE HAD BEEN HOSPITALIZED AND MEDICATED FOR MENTAL HEALTH PROBLEMS FOR THIRTY OF OUR 35 YEARS OF MARRIAGE. I TOLD HIM THAT NO ONE WOULD PICK UP A PHONE A CALL FOR AN INVESTIGATION OF THIS GUY ECKROTHAAND THAT WHEN I HAD GONE TO SEE MY SON'S FORMER SOCIAL WORKER ABOUT ADVICE ON LOCAL MENTAL HEALTH DOCTORS WH HAD IN-PATIENT STATUS WITH THE LOCAL HOSPITAL THAT THE SOCIAL WORKER HAD SAID TO ME THAT "AFTER READING THE STUFF COMING OUT OF ST JOHN'S RECENTLY, UP HERE WE DON'T THINK YOUR SO CRAZY AFTER ALL." I ALSO TOLD THE ABBOT THAT THE PLACEMENT OF DUNSTAN MOORSE IN MY WORKPLACE AS AN EDITOR ON 2 SEPTEMBER HAD AN ADVERSE EFFECT ON MY PERSON AS WELL AS ON THAT OF MY CO-WORKERS, AND THAT I DID NOT WANT TO SEE MOORSE, FINIAN MCDONALD OR ECKROTH FUNCTIONING AT ANY FUTURE TIME AS PRIESTS. I TOLD HIM THAT IF I WAS WRONG ABOUT ECKROTH I COULD NOT MAKE APOLOGIES OR AMENDS IF I LIVED 20 LIFETIMES ON MY KNEES. I BELIEVE I AM RIGHT.

THE ABBOT SAID HE WAS SORRY AND HE NEVER KNEW FOR I5-I6 YEARS OF KNOWING ME THAT I HAD CARRIED THIS SORT OF BURDEN.

SOME RECENT CHRONOLOGY.

OCTOBER 20,199	A LAWYER. I WILL HAVE	ME "DON'T BE TOO HASTY IN CAL SOMETHING TO TELL YOUTHAT WI DAUGHTER'S ALLEGATION OF H	LING
MAY 10, 1994	AS TO WHETHER I'D SEE	ITON CALLS ME INTO OFFICE AND : ABBOT KELLY	
AND MAY 8TH	SEE SAME WEEK, WITH ME . I SEE . A HIS SONS. NOLITE NON	SAYS WANTS TO TALK ND TELL HIM I BELIEVE HIM AND CARBORUNDUM BASTARDI.	
MAY 17, 1994	AND ABBEY-UNIVERSITY ASKS "WHAT WOULD PUT A CONFRONTATION WITH	THAT I VISIT WITH ABBOT, HIMS PRIEST COUNSELOR(RENE MCGRAW) MY MIND AT EASE?" I TELL HIM EWR, A SON WITH A WHOLE MIND, BBEY PEOPLE WITHOUT HAVING	•
MAY 16/30 JUNE 10	' LETTER R :WIFE 10 HOSFITAL WITH		
JUNE 23	:WIFE DISCHARGED TO HO	ME 'ON	
	:FAMILY TOLD WIFE HAS THAT IS IRREVERSIBLE- PER INSTRUCTIONS	MEDS AND MAR CHECKED-WE MEDICA	3 ATED
JULY 29	:WIFE DISCHARGED FROM (J OF M HOSPITAL	

NOVEMBER 18, 1994

PAGE 3

CHRONOLOGY

AUGUST 10-17,1994: REENTERS U OF M HOSPITAL-DISORIENTATION

NOW TOTALLYPARANOID

SEPTEMBER I-9 :WIFE IN ST.CLOUD HOSPTIAL THEN WRTC

SEPT 28 :ABBOT KELLY LETTER "NO RETALIATION"

SEPT 30 :RECEIVED NOTICE OF JOB BEING CUT RESPONSIBILITY

WISE IN REGARD CONVENTION TRAFFIC- IT TOOK 1964-1994 TO GET SOME HELP...THIRD TIME I'VE HAD A

DEPARTMENT MADE OF MY PERSONAL WORK

OCTOBER 2 :LETTER TO KIDS & FAMILY RE 28 SEPTEMBER LETTER

OCTOBER 4 :VISIT WITH ABBOT KELLY

OCTOBER 10-14 WANTS QUESTIONSWITH VISIT TO KELLY

OCTOBER 31 :ABBOT KELLY'S 2ND LETTER...ABSOLUTELY TURNED

CONVERSATION 180 DEGREES. I WILL NOT HELP

ST JOHN'S LAWYERS DEFEND EWR
CALLS IN REGARD EWR POLYGRAPH QUESTIONS-UP ALL

NIGHT

NOVEMBER I :QUESTIONS PREPARED-COPY TO

THAT I AM TO TELL NO ONE OF PLANNED POLYGRAPH WITH EWR AS "IT COULD SCARE HIM OFF" DOES NOT WANT ME TO SEE AS SHE IS DEPRESSED THIS TIME OF YEAR

44+ NAMES ON LIST/HALF ARE HOSPITALIZED OR HANGING ON

OR DECEASED

NOVEMBER 16 DO SPECIAL ACCOUNTS OF C.P./JOHN MCNAMARA FOR ANDERSON

WE NEED A LAWYER IF NOT FOR

NOVEMBER I7 :SEE WIFE'S SOCIAL WORKER

:SAW DOUG PEARCE WITH STEARNS SHERIFF OFFICE. HE CANNOT

TELL ME IF THE POLYGRAPH WENT OFF OR NOT, OR WHETHER EWR PASSED /FAILED. CONFIDENTIAL

JEFF, IT WOULD DO MY ENTIRE OUTLOOK SO MUCH GOOD TO SEE YOU
GET A WIN FOR THE 'AMILY. I WILL FOLLOW UP WITH A TAPE
ON A LESS-THAN-WILLING WITNESS, ON MCNAMARA, AND SOME OF THESE KIDS,
AND MY RECALL OF THE 1982 MEETING WITH JEROME THEISEN IN REGARD BOTH
ECKROTH AND MCDONALD.

I WILL NOT RESPOND TO THE ABBOT'S LETTER OF THE 3IST. IF YOU CAN'T TAKE OUR CASE AFTER THE FAMILY, THEN PLEASE SUGGEST AN ALTERNATE

TEL:

SUBPOENA (ORDER TO APPEAR)

UCF-18 (SCAO 8/91)

White-Original-Return to Court with proof of service

M.S. 357.22 & 357.24 Subpoens (Criminal, Civil, Deposition, Duces Tecum) District Court State of Minnesota JUDICIAL DISTRICT CASE NO. COUNTY SEVENTS STEAKSE DEFENDANT **PLAINTIFF** VS Millian UF 57, behinded 65, A4. 30% 50E 10A **☑** DEPOSITION WITNESS NOTE: Rule 45.04 of Rules of Clvll Procedure requires NAME proof of service of notice to take a deposition prior to issuing a subpoena for a deposition. ADDRESS 7IP DUCES TECUM You are hereby commanded to appear as a witness to give testimony You are commanded to produce the following items, on the date, time and place indicated below, and from time to time records, or documents: thereafter as may be required. Any and all records, documents and writings, charts, diaries and journals of any type DATE December 20, 1994 and nature in your possession or subject to your control or available to you which TIME 1:00 p.v. relate to studies, investigations, and Abbot Alcuin Conf. Room **ADDRESS** accumulations of data and information Great Hall prepared and compiled by you relating to St. John's University Collegeville, Mr. suspected sexual abuse and sexual improprieties on the part of Fr. Pichard Eckinoth and any personnel and members of WITNESS FOR O PLAINTIFF XI DEFENDANT St. John's Abbey, St. John's University and their affiliated or subsidiary organi-☐ CRIMINAL O JUVENILE TYPE OF CASE DO CIVIL zations. Name Jerome R. Klukas Person requesting subpoena Upon receipt of this subpoens, please call: Optional Jerome R. Klukes (612) 33s-8623 Collect ☐ SCHEDULE ATTACHED WARNING: FAILURE TO QBEY A SUBPOENA WITHOUT BEING EXCUSED IS A CONTEMPT OF COURT. WITNES TO MENTALLY A SUNGTIN WAR. , Administrator of the above named Court, and the seal 19 ⁴⁷⁴ thereof this ______ ROBALE A. LONGTID 1. _ Court Administrator (SEAL) Deputy COURT'S AUTHORIZATION FOR PAYMENT certify that the person named above is entitled by law to \$) for attendance as a witness in the above named case. Deputy _

Yellow-Wilness' capy

Pink-Court file copy

MEMORANDUM

TO: File

FROM: Abbot Timothy Kelly, O.S.B.

RE:

DATE: December 22, 1994

came to see me at 8:40 A.M. today, talked for about 25 minutes concerning his tapes and charts that he left with me. He told me about the four houir interview with the lawyers the other day and reiterated some of his story. He at one point referred to his son, , hospital charts as using the word "paranoia". He also said one of his daughters came up with her story in 1990, the other in 1992. He told of his son being a suspect in a murder involving whtever hospital he was in at the time (Brainerd State Hospital?). When referring to a meeting in 1982 with Abbot Jerome he said he recalled that there was a couch in the office (indicating the west wall) and a coffee table (pointing in the direction) over against where the desk is now. [I was here from 1980 on and never was there a couch in this office.] He also claimed to have talked with Fr. Preston Moss at the time the bishops' meeting was here (1983?) and then with his bishop whom he got to go over to the Press to talk with him. The Bahama bishop possibly could have been here at that time, but highly unlikely since he is not a member of the U.S. bishops conference.

O 1995 St. CLOUD NEWSPAPERS INC

ST. CLOUD, MINNESOTA

Local bishop offers report on priests who molest juveniles

after they undergo therapy, bishops said Thesday, but not in assignments involv-ing children.

"Our first concern is that we are not

putting children at risk," said Bishop John Kinney, head of the St. Cloud, Minn., Diocese. Kinney also heads the national bishops' conference on sexual

national bishops' contenence on sexua-diusse.

The first priests caught in sexual-almus scandals that started in the 1980s, and spread nationwide have gone through darray, Kinney said. Now, the U.S. bishops' conference seeks to fir-malize standards guiding diocesan bish-one.

But clearly, the leaders of the U.S. church aren't certain bow to handle priests who almoe and later are pro-nounced fit for duty. Kinney's committee report gave no estimates on recidivism — the rate that pedophile priests can be expected to relapse into old behavior patterns. It also noted most "priest-offenders" technical-by are not septemblish but noted within a large transport of the priests of the large priests of the priests of ly are not peduplikes but ephelophiles
— sexually attracted to post-pubescent
juveniles rather than to children.

juveniles rather than to children. Many exprest distinguish between the two forms of mental illness, said the report. Indications are "arrested social and psychosoxual development that is manifested by most ephebophiles is far more likely to be treated effectively than the severe psychopathology motivating predatory pedaphiles," according to the Rev. James Gill, a Jesui priest und doctor. The sexual abuse committee's report

Kinney tells colleagues such clerics can return to different work

CANNETT NEWS SETRINCE

WASHINGTON - Priests with records of sexual abuse may be permitted to return to work in the Catholic church after they underru therawy hisbons said. aclete center in St. Louis was used by 35 dioceses.



John Kinney BISHOP OF ST. CLOUD DIOCESE

dioceses.

Kinney told
bishops the next
step in the process
of dealing with the
scandal will be to
fashion stricter
standards for the
"boundaries" of
priestly duties and
better screening
for seminary candidates.
"If ever there
d higher standards,

malize standards guiding diocesan bishops.

But clearly, the leaders of the U.S. church aren't certain how to handle priests who alaxies and later are pronounced fit for duty.

Kinney's committee report gave no estimates on recidivism — the rate that pedophile priests can be expected to relapse into old behavior patterns. It also noted most "priest-offenders" technically are not pedophile by neighbouldies.

Wearly (three years in this existing the cital court cases and section leads to the pedophile by the publishood of the cital court cases and section leads to the cital court cases and section leads to the cital court cases and section leads the cital court cases and section leads to the cital court case and section leads to the cital court case and section leads to the cital court case and section leads to the cital court cases and section leads to the cital cases and section leads to the cital cases are cases a

Nearly three years into his assignment as one of the U.S. church's point men on sexual abuse by priests, Kinney

called it a "great growing experience" but one that "frequently saddened" him.
"I'm convinced the church can do a better job on dealing with human sexu-ality. It's made me much more realistic about what we need to do."

■ Bishops decry budget showdown/14A

QUESTIONS: DID THE BISHOPS'COMMITTEE LEARN A SINGLE THING FROM THE GAUTHE CASE IN BATON ROUGE OR THE SHERWOOD CASE IN PHOENIX? WHO SCREENS THE PROFESSIONALS WHO DAVISE THE KINNEY COMMITTEE? WHAT IS THE RATE OF RECIDIVISIM FOR THOSERRE/POST WHO ARE HAVE OF RECIDIVISIM FOR THOSERRE/POST PUBESCENT PERPS WHO ARE PLACED BACK INTO THE DIOCESES AND FARISHER? WHAT WAS TO BE DONE WITH THE PRE-PUBESCENT PEDOPHILES (PREDATORS)?

WHEN A MINISTER WITH A EPHEBOPHILE HISTORY IS NEWLY-ASSIGNED WHO IS THE RESPONSIBILE PARTY TO MONITOR THE ACTIONS OF THE EX-PERP? THE PASTOR? A PANEL OF LAY-PERSONS? WHY IS THERE NOT AN INTERNET PAGE TRACKING THESE PEOPLE FROM THE PASTOR? AND WHAT IS THE COMMITTEE'S POLICY TOWARD THE PERP WHO IS GIVEN TO INTERNED WHAT IS THE COMMITTEE'S POLICY TOWARD THE PERP WHO IS GIVEN TO INTERNED WHAT IS THE COMMITTEE'S POLICY TOWARD THE PERP WHO IS CONSECRATION? OR ANOINTING, OR PREACHING? WHAT KIND OF MAN WOULD USE HIS CONSECRATED HANDS TO PREY ON THE VULWERABLE AND THEN PICK UP'A HOST OR WINE CUP IN THE ACT OF CONSECRATION? OR ANOINTING, OR PREACHING? WHAT KIND OF MEN ARE THESE THAT CAN RISK PLACING A PERP BACK INTO THE PARISH COMMUNITIES? HOW DOTHESE BISHOPS SLEEP AT NIGHT? WHEN A PERP RELAPSES, SHOULD NOT THE BISHOPS SLEEP AT NIGHT? AND BEING AWARE OF THE PERP'S HISTORY, AND/OR THE THERAPIST WHO RECOMMENDS RE-ASSIGNMENT ALSO SHARE CULPABBILITY?

Bus, The CRORCH
NOWS H'S ARIESTS ...

S U B P O E N A (ORDER TO APPEAR)

G-\$U8 UCE-16 (SCAO 8/93)

M.S. 357.22 & 357.24

State of Mini	nesota	District Court
COUNTY SE	tarns	JUDICIAL DISTRICT CASE NO. Seventh 21-97-2194
PLAINTIFF	nn hog 10A,	DEFENDANT The Order of the Benedict of the founds Garholic Church, a/k/a father Richard boksoth
WITNESS		d DEPOSITION
	A DOMEST	NOTE: Rule 45.04 of Rules of Civil Procedure requires proof of service of notice to take a deposition prior to issuing a subpoena for a deposition.
	ZIP	DUCES TECUM
You are hereby con the date, time and p as may be required.	nmanded to appear as a witness to give testimony on place indicated below, and from time to time thereafter	You are commanded to produce the following items, records, or documents: Any and all records, documents and
DATE	Januar; 30, 1995	writings, charts, diaries and journals of any type and nature in your
TIME	9:30 a.m.	possession or subject to your control
ADDRESS	1800 Rand Tower 527 Marquette Ave. So. Minneapolis, MH 55402	or available to you which relate to studies, investigations, and accumulations of data and information prepared and compiled by you relating to suspected sexual abuse and sexual
WITNESS FOR	□ PLAINTIFF 🖺 DEFENDANT	improprieties on the part of Fr.
TYPE OF CASE	CIVIL . CRIMINAL DIVENILE	Richard Eckroth and any personnel and numbers of St. John's Abbey, St.
Person requesting subpoena	Name Jerome R. Klukas	John's University and their affiliated or subsidiary organizations.
Optional	Upon receipt of this subpoena, please call:	
	Jerome R. Klukas (612) 338-8623 collect	☐ SCHEDULE ATTACHED
WARNI	NG: FAILURE TO OBEY A SUBPOENA WITH	OUT BEING EXCUSED IS A CONTEMPT OF COURT.
WITNESS, Ron	ald A. Longein, Jr.	, Administrator of the above named Court, and the seal
thereof this <u>4.3</u>	th day of January 19	•
SEAL)	<u> </u>	Court Administrator
	\mathcal{L}	n/a Deputy
COURT'S AUTI	HORIZATION FOR PAYMENT	,
I certify that the	person named above is entitled by law to \$_ d case	() for attendance as a witness in
the above name	d case. Date	Deputy
White-Original-Return to Co	ourt with proof of service Yellow-Wi	Iness' copy Pink-Court file copy

22 A.

		Conde	ensel	t ^{IM}	
		Page 7			Page 10
1	my father was giving a deposition in regards to	_	1	lost the particular round, or whatever, was to	
2	Richard Eckroth, it was startling to see the		2	change into tights, like kind of sheer tights.	
3	man. And I've had probably 14 days of on and		3	I don't know if they were red tights or black	
4	off crying and concern that perhaps something		4	tights or blue tights. And in those the	
	else happened. I do not know at this time. I		5	tights came from this box, this chest of	
5					
6	am in the process of trying to find a therapist		6	that's where it was, like behind the front door	
7	to help me walk through this. And at present I		7	of the cabin there was a box and that's where I	
8	do not have that person. I'm not under a		8	believe the tights came from.	
9	therapist's guidance at this time.] 9 Q.	What kind of a box was it, a wooden one,	
100	. Have you discussed the situation with your		10	cardboard or	
lii `	minister?		11 A	I cannot be sure of that.	
				If someone lost would they have to put on	
	The a certain point, yes.		13	clothes?	
	. That would be Pastor Moss?				
	. Susan Moss.		14	MS. It was called winning.	
15 Q	. She was here for awhile today during your dad's		15	THE WITNESS: I recall having to put	
16	deposition?		16	on the tights. Now, I don't know whether or	
	. Correct.		17	not Eckroth put them on us. I do not know at	
	. When did you first become aware that your		18	this time.	
			19	BY MR. KLUKAS:	
19	father suspected Father Richard had abused any		20 Q.	, how many times do you remember playing	7
20	member of your family?				>
	Boy, that is a real difficult question.		21	this game?	
22	Throughout my growing up years this question of			Specifically one time.	
23	whether Eckroth abused my brother has been		23 Q.	How many other children were there in your	
24	talked about within our family. I cannot		24	recollection?	
25	specifically pinpoint a certain day, or what			I know was there, I know	
	spectronity proposition a strain day, or tribut	Daga 0	<u> </u>		Page 11
	the second production and the second set of	Page 8	١.	was there And I know	
1	have you. But, in writing this statement that		1	was there. And I know	
2	was the first that I actually started to chat		2	was there. I believe was	
3	with various friends who were also at that		3	there. My sister And	
4	cabin to verify my memory and to see if their		4	probably and I am not	
5			1 5	sure of those two being there.	
	stories were the same.			And about how old were you in that	
	Now, in Exhibit 1 is it correct that you				
7	recount your personal memories plus information		7	recollection?	
8	that you had secured from your friends who you		8 AL	I would imagine probably about 10 or 12.	
9	were aware had gone to that cabin?		9 Q.	Was Father Richard there in your recollection	
	. There are some things in my statement here that		10	of that game?	
11	are comments from other people. And I could			Yes, definitely.	
			12.0	Where was he?	
12	pinpoint that for you.		12 Q.	Us was in and around that circle	
	Okay. Why don't we go down starting with the		IJ A.	He was in and around that circle.	
14	first page then, And I'll ask that,		14 Q.	What was he doing during the game?	
15	first of all, you relate to us the information		15 A.	I believe he was the manipulator of that game,	
16	that came to you as your own firsthand memory?		16	the person to continue it on.	
	Should I go ahead and read the statement?		17 0.	Was he actually playing the game himself or	
10 0	Go ahead and read your firsthand		18	someone who was running the game?	
				I believe so. I believe he was playing the	
19	recollections.			game as well because I recall, at one time I	
	I can remember going to the cabin with a number		20		
21	of other kids my age similar to my age. I'm		21	recall, that he himself had a pair of these	
22	uncertain of how many times I went to this		22	tights on.	
23	cabin, as well as my age and the years, 1970,		23 Q.	As you were playing the game or starting to	
23 24	whatever, I don't know specifically. I do		24	play the game how were you and the other	
	recall that one time was in the summer because		25	children dressed?	
25	TOWNS THAT ONE THE THE THE STEELING FOODERS	Da 0	 		Page 12
	and the second second second	Page 9	١		1 ugo 12
1	I remember running down to the lake through the			Boy, I don't recall. I guess I'm assuming we	
2	woods. And I can remember one time in the		2	were all clothed, but I don't know. I can't be	
3	winter because I remember the snow. And I		3	sure.	
	remember being encouraged to roll in the snow		40	Do you know if this occasion when you were	
4			5	this game was being played if that was in the	
4			1 ,		
5	after one of these saunas.		1 /	summer or the winter?	
5 6	The kids that I went with, and I can		6	T. I. I'm I is a second in the entire to I could be a	
5	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this		7 A.	I believe it was in the winter. I can't be a	
5 6 7	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her			hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember	
5 6 7 8	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her		7 A.	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the	
5 6 7 8 9	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her friend my good friend		7 A. 8 9	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the	
5 6 7 8 9	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister my good friend my other good friend		7 A. 8 9 10	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing.	
5 6 7 8 9 10	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and nd the girls,		7 A. 8 9 10	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing.	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister friend my good friend my other good friend and le i girls, and I cannot be sure		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q.	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according	
5 7 8 9 10 11 12	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister friend my good friend my other good friend and learn of the girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory?	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and nd the arm of the sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A.	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun.	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and the girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can I can't be sure of those two names.		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun.	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and the girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can I can't be sure of those two names.		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A.	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun.	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and nd the girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can - I can't be sure of those two names. I can recall being in the cabin		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her friend my good friend my other good friend and nd the ignis, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can recall being in the cabin sitting around a circle and playing "games"		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16 17	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come back to the circle, but I don't know.	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my other good friend my other good friend and nd the I girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can recall being in the cabin sitting around a circle and playing "games" that this man would have us play, similar to		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16 17 18 Q.	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come back to the circle, but I don't know. And at that time or at least even at the	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and nd the girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can1 can't be sure of those two names. I can recall being in the cabin sitting around a circle and playing "games" that this man would have us play, similar to strip poker or spin the bottle.		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16 17 18 Q.	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come back to the circle, but I don't know. And at that time or at least even at the present you are not sure if Father Richard was	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and nd the igris, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can recall being in the cabin sitting around a circle and playing "games" that this man would have us play, similar to strip poker or spin the bottle. Let's stop there. The game that's similar to		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16 17 18 Q. 19 20	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come back to the circle, but I don't know. And at that time or at least even at the present you are not sure if Father Richard was involved in putting on these outfits?	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 Q.	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and nd the igris, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can recall being in the cabin sitting around a circle and playing "games" that this man would have us play, similar to strip poker or spin the bottle. Let's stop there. The game that's similar to		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16 17 18 Q. 19 20	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come back to the circle, but I don't know. And at that time or at least even at the present you are not sure if Father Richard was involved in putting on these outfits? I believe he was. I feel a I have a	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 Q.	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and nd the girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can recall being in the cabin sitting around a circle and playing "games" that this man would have us play, similar to strip poker or spin the bottle. Let's stop there. The game that's similar to strip poker, tell us specifically what you		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16 17 18 Q. 19 20	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come back to the circle, but I don't know. And at that time or at least even at the present you are not sure if Father Richard was involved in putting on these outfits? I believe he was. I feel a I have a recollection that he was wearing some black	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and the girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can I can't be sure of those two names. I can recall being in the cabin sitting around a circle and playing "games" that this man would have us play, similar to strip poker or spin the bottle. Let's stop there. The game that's similar to strip poker, tell us specifically what you remember that game involved?		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16 17 18 Q. 19 20 21 A. 22 23	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come back to the circle, but I don't know. And at that time or at least even at the present you are not sure if Father Richard was involved in putting on these outfits? I believe he was. I feel a I have a recollection that he was wearing some black tights or see-through kinds of tights.	
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	The kids that I went with, and I can add names to who I remembered was with this group of kids, were myself, my sister her my good friend my other good friend and nd the girls, and I cannot be sure that they were there, but I believe so, as well and possibly but I can recall being in the cabin sitting around a circle and playing "games" that this man would have us play, similar to strip poker or spin the bottle. Let's stop there. The game that's similar to strip poker, tell us specifically what you		7 A. 8 9 10 11 12 Q. 13 14 A. 15 16 17 18 Q. 19 20 21 A. 22 23	hundred percent sure of that. But, I remember that the wood stove was always stoked in the cabin. So I guess I'm concluding that that would be a wintertime thing. Now, tell us how this game progressed according to your memory? As far as I remember the bottle was spun. Whoever it landed on was the person to go and try on these tights. And then, I believe, come back to the circle, but I don't know. And at that time or at least even at the present you are not sure if Father Richard was involved in putting on these outfits? I believe he was. I feel a I have a	

Con	den	seIt	TМ

		Conde	nsel	[t [™]	
2 3 4 A. 5 6 7 Q. 8 9 10 11 A. 12 13 14 15 16 Q. 17 18 19 A. 20 Q. 21	In terms of one of the children, if the child was designated by however you would designate, would the child put on the tights themselves? I don't know. I don't know whether he put them on us or whether we would put them on our own bodies. I don't recall that a hundred percent. Is it accurate, that your memory or recollection of this game is that it involved people putting on tights as opposed to people taking off clothing? Well, you would have to take clothing off in order to have the tights put on. In order to put the tights on your body you would obviously have to take off your jeans or what have you to put them on. Do you have a specific recollection of people taking off their clothing to put on these tights? I don't believe so. Do you have any recollection of anyone being naked during this game playing? I think that I really don't remember. And that is why after seeing this man on the 20th it shook me. It angered me and unsettled me. I want to obtain a therapist, a reputable	Page 13	1 2 3 A. 4 Q. 5 6 A. 7 8 Q. 9 10 A. 11 12 13 14 15 16 Q. 17 A. 18 Q. 19 A. 20 21 Q. 221 Q. 22	do you remember going into a sauna with Father Richard Eckroth? Yes. How many recollections do you have of going into a sauna with Father Richard? Specifically I remember one time. I don't know if there are other times. Tell us what you remember about the one time that you're able to recall for sure? I remember going into the little entryway of this sauna and kind of waiting there. I don't know why we were waiting in this entryway, but maybe that was under the direction of Eckroth for us to wait outside of the actual sauna room. Where was the sauna located? Up at Cass Lake. There was a cabin at this place? Yes. That's where the game, the tight stuff, happened at the cabin. Where was the sauna in relationship to the cabin? It was the sauna was somewhat I believe up on or, I'm certain the cabin was somewhat up on a hill and just 20 to 30 steps down this	Page 16
4 A. 5 6 7 8 9	therapist, who will walk me through that incident forward. Have you ever seen a therapist before? I have seen a couple different therapists over the years. One my husband and I saw at the Indian Health Board. And another around that time and ceased seeing her because she was not the type of therapist I wanted to see. She was more a new-age type of therapist and that does not go alone with my beliefs. This therapist that you and your husband saw, was that for purposes related to your belief that Father Richard had at least possibly exploited you? MS. KUGLER: I think that this witness should be aware she does have a privilege. She's not a plaintiff in any case and hasn't waived anything. I'm not advising you one way or the other, but I think that you do have a right to be aware that you do have a medical privilege. And information you share in a confidential setting with your therapist is privileged information. And you can waive that if you want. It's totally up to you.	Page 14	3 A. 4 Q. 5 A. 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 Q. 20 21 22 A. 23 24	hill was the sauna. So that would have been a separate building? Yes. How big was the sauna? I would say not more than 10 by 15. I don't know exactly. MS. About a quarter of this room. MR. STICH: You refuse to give your deposition. I suggest that you not coach this witness. Maybe we could get along with just one person testifying. THE WITNESS: I'm not exactly sure of the dimensions of this sauna. As you know saunas tend to be small. But, I can't give you specifics as to exactly how big that sauna was. BY MR. KLUKAS: Have you been in saunas on occasions other than being in the sauna up by this lake with Father Richard? I have at various hotel stays over the years. And quite frankly I get claustrophobic in saunas. It kind of scares me to be in a sauna. On that one occasion that you remember,	
7 8 A. 9 Q. 10 11 12 A. 13 14 15 Q. 16 17 18 A. 19 20 21 Q. 22 A. 23	THE WITNESS: I think I will not waive that. Those conversations were privileged conversations between my husband and I and some difficulties we were going through. BY MR. KLUKAS: It had nothing to do with Father Richard, as far as you know? No. My question is bad. Did those discussions with the therapist have anything to do with Father Richard? I'm again going to say in essence I believe the core of some of my issues come down to that man over there. At the time you saw the therapist did you mention Father Richard as being a possible reason for your problems? I believe I mentioned that my brother was molested by a priest. I don't believe that I mentioned his name. I don't know if I did. When did you see this therapist? Gosh, I would have to say it had to have been three or four years ago. I don't know specific dates		3 Q. 4 A. 5 6 7 Q. 8 9 A. 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 Q. 20	did you actually go in the sauna? Yes. Were you claustrophobic at that time? I don't recall that I was by any means. It was just we had an activity to go and do along with the other kids and Eckroth. On that occasion that you recall who was in the sauna? I specifically recall my friend my sister Another person that runs in my head right now is who is a cousin of and She was also there. I am not certain whether or not and and those joys, it they were there. I don't know if they were in with us at the same time. I can't specifically say that they were in the same sauna at the same time. According to your recollection what time of the year was the sauna? I believe — factually I remember in the winter. As far as the summertime running down to — I remember summertime we must have taken saunas because I can remember running through the woods down to the lake to in the water	Page 18

Co	nder	seIt TM
CO	naer	iseit

where Richard encouraged us to take our clothing off. He encouraged us in the water to clothing off. He encouraged us in the water to clothing off. He encouraged us in the water to first and him of sticking close to my first first and kind of sticking close to my size. O Did you ever remove your clothing? A treatl that he encouraged us to take our clothing off or not specifically at this time. That's one of the things I swar to my and determine in your later off your clothing? A thin is not not you determine in your take off your clothing? A thin is not in time as were reading in that entrywou got relative to the content was the area where the rocks were content on the first own of the content was the encouraged us to take our clothes off. It's all right. A thin is not in time as were waiting in that entrywour got robins, and the content of the content was the encouraged us to take our clothes off. It's all right. A thin is not used to take your clothes off the content was the content on who the rocks were the content was the content on who the rocks were the content was the content on who the rocks were than one was there more than one was there more than one level of the the rocks were than one was there more than one was there more than one was there more than one the content was t	_	Conde	denseIt [™]	
2 clothing off. He encouraged us in the water to skinny dry. And I can remember the pixet of these skinny dry. And I can remember the pixet of these sences. Like there was a bench and then a forces them. So you would sit up on the to a forces them. So you would sit up on the to a forces them. So you would sit up on the to a forces them. So you would sit up on the to a force them. So you would sit up on the to a force them. So you would sit up on the to a force them. So you would sit up on the to a forces them. So you would sit up on the to a force them. So you would sit up on the to			Pag	e 22
3 skinny dip. And I can remember being very ingitered and kind of stacking close to my fingitured and kind of stacking close to my sister. 3		-		
4 Fightiewd and kind of stacking close to my in and my sister.				
5 firend and my sister. 5				
6 Q. Did you ever remove your clothing? 7 A. I recall that he renoursed us to take out of the continuing off our tops and our bottoms. I don't specifically at this time. That's one of the things I want to try and determine, specifically at this time. That's one of the things I want to try and determine, and the property of the continuing of the con				
7 And I can remember throwing water onto the social coloning of four tops and our bettoms. I don't sow if I took my clothing off or not the social determine. 10 Q. At what point in the sauna did he, in your recollection, did he suggest or ask that you at the first of the sauna. That is where he said, "It's okay, you can take your clothes off. It's all right." 10 Q. At this point in time as we're talking are you still only having the recollection of the one still only having the recollection of what they remember him to be in like a black with the second of the control of the contr				
seciding off our tops and our bottoms. I don't know if I had that — I have that the guilt bis black — some sort of black bottom or a tight, black Specid swims with you want to get home him to be in like a black — a tight, black Specid swims with you want to get where him to be in like a black — a tight, black Specid swims with you want to get worth peoples, "recollections of what they remember him in" 10. How was he dressed? 10. How was				
by Name of I took my clothing off or not specifically at this time. That's one of the 11 things I want to try and determine. 2 At What point in the same and id he, in your and the property of the same of the s				
10 specifically at this time. That's one of the things if want to try and determine. 12 Q. At what point in the sauna did he, in your at take off your clothing? 15 A. I believe right as we were waiting in that entry you get into the sauna. That is where he eastly, "It's okey, you can take your clothes off. It's all right." 19 Q. At this point in time as we're talking are you necession? 12 A. I believe rough the condition of the one necession? 13 Q. The things of the condition of the one necession? 14 Q. At any time during these sunas did Father in your recollection was a specifically when the property of the same and the same and the same and the condition of t				
11 In things I wait to try and determine. 12 A The proposition the saums and did he, in your coolection, did he suggest or ask that you take only our clothing. 13 The coolection, did he suggest or ask that you take only our clothing. 14 Let only our clothing. 15 A The coolection of the suggest or ask that you take only our clothing. 16 A Life he said, "It's okay, you can take your clothes of fi. It's all right." 17 A It this point in time as we're talking are you still only having the recollection of the one of the said. 28 A I believe it was, I can't be sure, either like a wood on the fact when the said. 29 A I believe it may be the said. "It's okay, you can't the other children?" 20 A The said of the thing of the said. 20 A I believe it man the sure, either like a wood on the said. 21 A I believe it man the sure, either like a wood on the said. 22 A I believe it man the sure, either like a wood on the said. 23 A I believe it man the sure, either like a wood on the said. 24 A I believe it man to said. 25 A I believe it was an open pit with just rocks on top of it. And I remember, walking it and being really afraid of being, you know, touching it and wait hey remember him in on and all know. I man, may be there is a stove that huged his body closely. I don't know if J had that — I have that recollections of what they remember him in on and all knik it was as Speed os wim suit. And in the said of				
12 Q. At what point in the sauna did he, in your recollection, did he suggest or ask that you are recollection, did he suggest or ask that you are recollection. At this point in time as we're talking are you still only having the recollection of the one coastor?				
take off your clothing? 15. A. I believe right as we were waiting in that entryway to get into the sauna. That is where entryway to get into the sauna. That is where here the production of the conceasing of the production of the production of the conceasing of the production of the production of the production of the conceasing of the production of the conceasing of the production of th				
then the ground floor. I the large off your clothing? I helieve right as we were waiting in that form the sauna. That is where he said, "It's a day, you can take your clothes off. It's all right. I helieve fixe were waiting are you still only having the recollection of the one ocasion? I consisting a still only having the recollection of the one ocasion? I helieve so, yes. I helieve so, ses. I helieve so, yes. I helieve so, ses. I helieve so, yes. I he				
15. A. I believe right as we were waiting in that entryway to get into the suna. That is where he said, "It's okay, you can take your clothes off. It's all right." 19. O. At this point in time as we're talking are you needed to be a sid, "It's okay, you can take your clothes off. It's all right." 20. O. At this point in time as we're talking are you needed to be a coastory. The properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties. The properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties. The properties of the properties of the properties. The properties of the properties of the properties of the properties. The properties of the properties of the properties of the properties. The properties of the properties of the properties of the properties. The properties of the properties of the properties of the properties. The properties of the propert				
a wooden plank or a dirt floor. I don't know specifically a hundred percent or the consort of the one obsort of the consort of	15 A. I believe right as we were waiting in that			
18 off. It's all right." 19 Q. At this point in turn as we're talking are you still only having the recollection of the one occasion. Yet is all only having the recollection of the one occasion. Yet is all only having the recollection of the one occasion. Yet is all only having the recollection of the one occasion. Yet is all only having the recollection of the one occasion. Yet is all only having the recollection of the one occasion. Yet is all only having the recollection occasion. Yet is all the yet is all only having the recollection occasion. Yet is all the yet is all that yet is all the yet is all they occasion on the yet is all that you can remember about the yet is all the yet is all the y	16 entryway to get into the sauna. That is where			
19 Q. At this point in time as we're talking are you still only having the recollection of the one cassion? 21 A. I believe so, yes. 22 A. I believe so, yes. 23 Q. On that occasion did Father Richard sauna with you and the other children? 25 A. Yes. 26 Q. How was he dressed? 27 A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black to a tight, black Speedo swim suit, one that hugged his body closely. I don't know if you want me to give other peoples' recollections of what they remember him in. 28 Q. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 29 A. I recall the black some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And I don't know if I had that have that 12 recollection messed up in my head with the recollection messed up in my head with the recollection messed up in my head with the surface of that. 29 Q. At any time then in your recollection was surfaced by the properties of the collection was suffaced by the properties of	17 he said, "It's okay, you can take your clothes			
settill only having the recollection of the one occasion? 2. A. I believe so, yes. 2. A. I believe so, yes. 2. A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black — a tight, black Speeds swim suit, one that himself is the property of the	18 off. It's all right."		18 specifically a hundred percent.	
212. A I believe so, yes. 22 A. I believe so, yes. 23 Q. On that occasion did Father Richard sauna with you and the other children? 25 A. Yes. 26 Q. On that occasion did Father Richard sauna with you and the other children? 27 A. Yes. 28 A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black a - a tight, black Speeds wim suit, one that the premember him in. 29 A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black a - a tight, black Speeds wim suit, one that the premember him in. 29 A. I recall the black - some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And I don't know if I neat that - I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights lauging his body so close or not. 21 A. I don't know if I had that - I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights lauging his body so close or not. 21 A. I don't tremember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure. 22 A. I don't know if I he blocked anything, I don't know if I be blocked anything, I don't know if I was a known in the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 23 A. A the time of that suana how many kids were in the fact in the control of the contro				
22 A. I believe so, yes.				
23 Q. On that occasion did Father Richard sauna with you and the other children? 24 A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black — a tight, black Speedo swim suit, one that hugged his body closely. I don't know if you want me to give other peoples' recollections of what they remember him in. 70. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 9. A I recall the black — some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And on all think it was a Speedo swim suit. And on all think it was a Speedo swim suit. And on all think it was a Speedo swim suit. And on an I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And on an I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And on an I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And the tight black — some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And it is toollection missed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 140. At any time then in your recollection was 1 Father Richard mude? 151. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent successing of the succession of the succ				
you and the other children? 2 A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black - a tight, black Speeds owim suit, one that hugged his body closely. I don't know if you want me to give other peoples' recollections of what they remember him in. 2 Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 3 Now off you tell us what you recall on your own. 4 I recall the black some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speeds owim suit. And 1 I don't know if I had that I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time them in your recollection was Father Richard nucle? 15 A. I can remember waking past and being really afraid of being, you know, touching it and petition was this fire fed for the king? 1 don't know. I can't tenegh set our everything. 5 Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 10 Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 11 Q. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 12 I can remember wakith sting? 1 don't know. I can't know, touch is thing? 1 A lon't know if I' you thow. 1 I can't know you want to take a break fed irree to let me or whoever is questioning you know. I know you want to take a break fed irree to let me or whoever way want 10 Q. Is there any him gelsc't that you ternember adverted who what went on in the sauna building itself? 1 A lon't remember whether he did or not. I our remember whether he did or not. I our remember any panced the father 1 A lon't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 1 A lon't wou can remember anyplace did Father 1 A lon't would be more 1 A lon't would be more 1 A lon't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 2 A lon't remember whether he did or not. I our remember whether he did or not. I our remember wall was a long it and the would be more 1 A lon't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 2 A lon't remember wether he was or not. 2 A lon't remember wether he was or not. 2 A lon't remember wether he means or singing or 2 A lon't remember any place did Father				
25 A. Ves. 1 Q. How was he dressed? 2 A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black 3 — a tight, black Speedo swim suit, one that hugged his body closely. I don't know if you want me to give other peoples' recollections of what they remember him in. 7 Q. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 9 A. I recall the black — some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And I don't know if I had that — I have that the tegits hugging his body so close or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was Father Richard mude? 15 A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure. 16 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anyplace did Father Richard ever expose himsel? 16 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I can recall be were were xpose himsel? 17 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if I've blocked anything, I don't a conting of the time of that suana how many kids were in the rewith you and Richard? 1 I want to try and remember, day I cannot be a pusted there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 1 I want to try and remember, day I can mean be a pusted there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 1 I want to try and remember, day I can be a control of the				
Page 20 2 A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black a tight, black Speedo swim suit, one that hugged his body closely. I don't know if you want me to give other peoples' recollections of what they remember him in. O. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. A. I recall the black some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And I don't know if I had that I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was Father Richard nucley 15 A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent all that you can remember anyplace did Father 16 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know if I've blocked anything all the wount of the particular weekend the block of the particular weekend there, but I can't be a bundered percent sure of the thing is the particular weekend were in the sauna with that part				
1 Q. How was he dressed? 2 A I believe I remember him to be in like a black 3 — a tight, black Speedo swim suit, one that hugged his body closely. I don't know if you want me to give other peoples' recollections of what they remember him in. 7 Q. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 9 A. I recall the black — some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And 11 I don't know if I had that — I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 10 Q. At any time then in your recollection was Father Richard nude? 11 I the remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure. 12 Richard ever expose himsel? 13 A ton't tremember whether he did or not. I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know if I've blocked surphing, I don't know if I've blocked surphing gift have lappened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 14 Can a tremember whether he did or not. I are the member whether he did or not. I saw hun on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 14 Can are the member whether with us on not. And a safe is a swan and emember, during the same something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 1 I wan to try and emember, duann it are we still kilking about the same sure of the control of the control of the sure of the suans how many kids were in the word whether he would be at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking a first were there with us or not. And the sure is the control of the desired there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 1 I wan to try and emember, duann it are we still kilking about the same we still kilking about the same sure of the control of the desired there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 1 I wan to try and emember, where with us or not. And the rewith us or not. And the sure we still kilking about the same sure of		Page 20		e 23
2 A. I believe I remember him to be in like a black	1 O. How was he dressed?	1 45C 20		
3 A. I don't know. I can't recall where the series is a stove in the story the proposes of the series of the serie				
h hugged his body closely. I don't know if you want me to give other peoples' recollections of what they remember hum in. 70. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your sown. 9 A. I recall the black some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And I don't know if I had that I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was Farther Richard nucl? 15 A. I don't remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 10 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at the percent sure of that. 11 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at the percent sure of that. 12 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I don't know if I was blocked anything, I don't know. I cannot be a hundred percent sure. 12 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 1 Want to tremember whether he clid or not. I don't know if that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 1 Want to try and remember, and the sauna with us as well. I don't know with the sauna with us as well. I don't know with the sauna with us as well. I don't know with the sauna with us as well. I don't know orowded it was in the sauna? 10 A. Development of the sauna with us as well. I don't know orowded it was in the sauna? 21 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if the final that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. I want to say and termember, and the percent sure that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I			3 A. I don't know. I mean, maybe there is a stove	
want me to give other peoples' recollections of what they remember hum in. 7 Q. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own. 9 A. I recall the black some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And I don't know if I had that I have that recollection messed up in my head with the trights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was 15 Father Richard nude? 10 A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 11 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can cremember anyplace did Father can all that you can cremember anyplace in the sauna with us or not. And after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I cann't be a hundred percent sure. I want to try and remember, damn it. are we still talking about the same single recollection that you had? 10 A. the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? 11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? 12 A. I con't know specifically. 13 D. O you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? 14 A. I was crowded. 15 Severything. 16 Vantout the in you kad? 16 Vantout the in you had? 17 Tree to let me or whoever is questioning you know. I cannot be you know. I know it be thour to girl and the pour them to girl and the pour them to girl and the properties. I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And if the properties I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And if my the properties I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And if my the properties I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And if my the properties I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And if my the properties I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And if my the properties I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And if the properties I don't know if			4 in there, I don't know. I can't recall	
7 O. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your own own of the black — some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And 1 I don't know if I had that — I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was 15. Father Richard nude? 14. At any time then in your recollection was 15. Father Richard nude? 15. A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that only time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember any pames or singing or talking? 15. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember any games or singing or talking? 15. At any time during these saunas did Father 15. At any time during the sauna				
s own A I recall the black — some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And I don't know if I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. A tany time then in your recollection was Father Richard nude? A tany time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anyplace did Father Richard ever expose himself? A tany time during the sesuans did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever expose himself? A tany time during the sauna wind the likehard ever likehard ever touch you in any way? A tany time during these saunas did Father likehard ever	6 what they remember him in.			
9 A. I recall the black — some sort of black bottom on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And 11 I don't know if I had that — I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was Father Richard nude? 16 A. I don't remember, whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anyplace did Father Richard ever expose himself? 21 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I adon't know if I've blocked anything, I don't. 22 Q. At any time during these saunas did Father 23 A. I can recall a back massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December and it that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 24 A tien time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? 25 A tien of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? 26 A tien time of that suana how many kids were in the girls were there with us or not. And 17 I not average the work of the girls were there with us or not. And 18 A tien in your father 19 Q. No you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? 21 A I was crowded. 22 C. How crowded was it? 23 A I was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sawin with the tights hugging his body so glose or not. 25 I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And 19 A yes. 10 Q. A tany time during these saunas with us as well. I don't know specifically. 24 A tie time of that suana how many kids were in the province of the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. 25 Q. A tie time of that suana how many kids were 26 A time of the sauna with 27 A tie time of that suana how many kids were 28 A tie time of that suana how many kids were 29 A tie time of that suana how many kids were 29 A tie time of that suana how many kids we	7 Q. Why don't you tell us what you recall on your			
10 on and I think it was a Speedo swim suit. And I don't know if I have that recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was Father Richard nude? 15 Father Richard nude? 16 A. I don't tremember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anyplace did Father anything else at this time. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anyplace did Father Richard ever expose himself? 21 A. I don't tremember whether he did or not. I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know if I've blocked anything I've locked anything I've locked anything I've locked			8 know. I know you want to get home to your	
11 I don't know if I had that — I have that 12 recollection messed up in my head with the 13 tights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was 15 Father Richard nude? 16 A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope 18 to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent 19 sure of that. 20 all that you can remember anyplace did Father 21 Richard ever expose himsel? 22 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I 23 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 24 know. 25 Q. At any time during these saunas did Father 26 A I can remember whether he did or not. I 27 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 28 A I can remember whether he did or not. I 29 A tany time during these saunas did Father 29 A I can remember whether he did or not. I 20 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 21 that included a batch know if I've had not be a hundred percent 22 A. I can remember whether the same sit of that. 23 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 24 know. 25 A trany time during these saunas did Father 26 A I can remember whether the same sit of that. 27 A trany time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anything else at this time. 28 A trany time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anything else at this time. 29 A trany time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember whether he did or not. I 20 A trany time during these saunas did Father 21 Richard ever expose himself? 22 A. I can remember anything else at this time. 22 A trany time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anything else at this time. 23 A I con't know if I've blocked anything and the sauna branything else at this time. 24 A I con't know if I've blocked anything else at this time. 25 A trany time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anything else at this time. 26 A trany time during the sauna or at any time at all that you father anything else at this time. 27 A I want to uriny time during these				
recollection messed up in my head with the tights hugging his body so close or not. 4 Q. At any time then in your recollection was 15 Father Richard nuck? 5 Father Richard nuck? 6 A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember any place did Father Richard ever expose himself? 21 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know if that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 1 I can't can't be a hundred percent sure. 2 I what twent on in the sauna building itself? 13 A. I can remember the smell of sweaty people, sweaty priests. I don't know, I can't remember anything else at I dan't know, I can't nemember anything else at I dan't know if the its time. 10 A tany time during these sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anything else at I dan't know if the its time. 11 I user remember him encouraging us to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was all right to take our clothes off and that it was				
13 tights hugging his body so close or not. 14 Q. At any time then in your recollection was 15 Father Richard nude? 16 A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure. 17 At loon't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 18 Sure of that. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anyplace did Father Richard ever expose himself? 21 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I said before, I don't know if l've blocked anything, I don't know if we have a therapist. 22 A. I can remember the smell of sweaty people, we away prest. I don't know anything else at this time. 16 Q. Do you remember any games or singing or allking? 18 A. I can remember the smell of sweaty people, we away prest. I don't know is color was anything else at this time. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all hit you can remember anyplace did Father 21 A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent anything else at this time. 19 Q. Do you remember how round did rather anything else at this time. 19 Q. Do you remember how round as I susting. And that it was all right to take our clothing off. And that he would be more than happy to give us a back rub. And as I said before, I don't know if that included a buttocks massage. I do not know if that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him right now. 21 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him right now. 22 A. I can recall a back massage or not. I loon't know if the any himp of the 20th of December any sort of penetration. I do not know, I cannot be a hundred percent conton. I do not know, I cannot be a hundred percent conton. I do not know, I cannot be a hundred percent conton. I d				
14 Q. Af any time then in your recollection was 15 Father Richard mude? 16 A. I don't remember whether he was or not. I hope to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anyplace did Father 21 Richard ever expose himself? 22 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know. 23 A t any time during these saunas did Father 24 Richard ever touch you in any way? 25 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if at that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December 1 guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 26 I want to try and remember, damn it. 27 A vesh. 28 A leave my sister 29 Single recollection that you had? 29 A yesh. 20 A to any time during these saunas did Father 21 Richard ever touch you in any way? 22 A I can recall a back massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him right now. 21 A yesh. 22 A the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? 23 A I believe my sister 24 A yeah. 25 A to my time during these saunas did Father 26 A to my time during these saunas did Father 27 I want to try and remember, damn it. 28 Q start to try and remember, damn it. 29 O you remember him encouraging us to take our clothing off, And that he would be more than happy to give use a back rub. And as I said before, I don't know I than included a buttocks rub or any sort of penetration. I do not know. I cannot be a hundred percent succertain. This is why I want to see a therapist 25 who deals with this because it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him right now. 26 A tary time during these saunas did Father 27 I want to try and remember to the sauna with us or not. And I was a limit to t				
15 Father Richard nude? 16 A. I don't remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent 17 to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent 18 sure of that. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at 20 all that you can remember amyplace did Father 21 Richard ever expose himsel? 22 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I 23 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 24 know. 25 Q. At any time during these saunas did Father 26 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if 27 that included a buttocks massage or not. But, 28 Q. are we still talking about the same 29 single recollection that you had? 20 A. I can't be a hundred percent guess 20 my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 21 I vertically a still talking about the same 22 single recollection that you had? 23 A. I believe my sister 24 I don't know if the usa sand know many kids were in the re with you and Richard? 25 Q. At any time during these saunas did Father 26 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if that included a buttocks massage or not. But, 29 A. I can recall a back massage or not. But, 29 C. At any time during these saunas did Father 29 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if the tree, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 29 I who deals with this because it frightened me to see thim right now. 20 A. I had no knowledge that Father Richard be present for him deposition? 21 A. I believe my sister 22 A. I believe my sister 23 A. I believe my sister 24 I don't know if the boys who were with us or not. And I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as awell. I don't know specifically. 23 A. I veah. 24 Cyeah. 25 A. I was crowded. 26 Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stretch out? 27 Each any time during these saunas or at any time at all that two and that it was all right to take our clothing off. And that he would be more talking? 26 A. I can recall a back massage. 27 A l had no knowledge that Father Richa			14 sweaty priest I don't know. I can't remember	
16 A. I don't remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 17 Value during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember amyplace did Father all that you can remember myplace did Father all that you can remember whether he did or not. I asid before, I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know. 27 A I can recall a back massage. I do not know if a that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 28 Q. The provided that it was all right to take our clothing off. And that it was all right to take our clothing off. And that the would be more than happy to give us a back rub. And as I said before, I don't know for that included a buttocks rub or any sort of penetration. I do not know. I don't know if the seath and the same after I saw him on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him there. The 20th of the seem to see thim fright now. 30 A true if the boys who were with us on the deposition? 40 A			15 anything else at this time.	
to remember, but I cannot be a hundred percent sure of that. 19 Q. At any time during the sauna or at any time at all that you can remember anyplace did Father 22 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I 23 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't can't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know. 25 Q. At any time during these saunas did Father 25 Q. At any time during these saunas did Father 26 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if 3 that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. To I want to try and remember, damn it. S. Q. are we still talking about the same single recollection that you had? Yesh. I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And I there with you and Richard? I don't know if the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. 10 A. Yesh. 20 At the time of that suana how many kids were in that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. 10 A. Yesh. 20 At was there anyplace in the sauna where you could started that says been on the fact that may brother had made these claims. And our				
sure of that. 18			17 talking?	
all that you can remember anyplace did Father Richard ever expose himself? 21 Richard ever expose himself? 22 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I 23 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't. 24 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if 25 Q. At any time during these saunas did Father 26 Richard ever touch you in any way? 27 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if 28 A. I can recall a back massage or not. But, 39 after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess 40 my gut tells me something might have happened 41 there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 42 I want to try and remember, damn it. 43 Q. are we still talking about the same 44 single recollection that you had? 45 A. I believe my sister 46 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 47 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 48 us as well. I don't know specifically. 49 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 40 sauna? 40 A. Yeah. 41 Weah. 42 I don't know specifically. 43 A. I believe my or remember how crowded it was in the 40 sauna? 41 A. Yeah. 42 Yeah. 43 A. I was crowded. 44 Yeah. 45 I was crowded. 45 Yeah. 46 I was crowded. 46 Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 47 Yeah. 48 Yeah. 49 Yeah. 40 A sfar as you can recall how long has it been in your lifetime that your dad has asked you 40 whether or not you had ever been improperly 40 touched by Father Richard? 41 A Yeah. 42 Yeah. 43 Yeah. 44 Yeah. 45 I was crowded. 45 Yeah. 46 Yeah. 46 Yeah. 47 Yeah. 48 Yeah. 49 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 42 Yeah. 43 Yeah. 44 Yeah. 45 Yeah. 46 Yeah. 47 Yeah. 48 Yeah. 49 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 42 Yeah. 43 Yeah. 44 Yeah. 45 Yeah. 46 Yeah. 47 Yeah. 48 Yeah. 49 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 42 Yeah. 43 Yeah. 44 Yeah. 45 Yeah. 46 Yeah. 47 Yeah. 48 Yeah. 49 Yeah. 40 Yeah. 41 Yeah. 42 Yeah. 43 Yeah.			18 A. I just remember him encouraging us to take our	
Al don't remember whether he did or not. I 22 A. I don't remember whether he did or not. I 23 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 25 Q. At any time during these saumas did Father 26 Q. At any time during these saumas did Father 27 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if 28 that included a buttocks massage or not. But, 29 are we still taking about the same 29 single recollection that you had? 20 A the time of that suana how many kids were in 21 there with you and Richard? 22 A I believe my sister 23 I don't know if the 24 I believe my sister 25 I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know if the 26 girls were there with us or not. And 27 I mont sure if the boys who were with us on 28 that particular weekend were in the sauma with 29 us as well. I don't know specifically. 20 A low crowded was it? 21 A. Yesh. 22 I want to try and remember, damn it. 23 buttocks rub or any sort of penetration. I do not know. I cannot be a hundred percent certain. This is why I want to see a therapist 29 who deals with this because it frightend me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him right now. 4 Q if you understand that your father shar requested that Father Richard would be at the deposition? 4 I had no know. I cannot be a hundred percent certain. This is why I want to see a therapist 4 I han happy to give us a back rub. And not know. I cannot be a hundred percent certain. This is why I want to see a therapist 4 who deals with this because it frightend me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him right now. 4 Q if you understand that your father shar requested that Father Richard would be at the deposition? 4 I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking for me to see him there. And I guess that swy I haven't really focused on the deposition? 4 I believe my sister 4 I believe my sister 5 I don't know if the boys who were with us on the sauma with us as well. I don't				
22 A. I don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 23 don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't 24 know. 25 Q. At any time during these saumas did Father 2 Richard ever touch you in any way? 2 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if 3 that included a buttocks massage or not. But, 4 after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess 5 my gut tells me something might have happened 6 there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 7 I want to try and remember, damn it. 8 Q. are we still talking about the same 9 single recollection that you had? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in 12 there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I don't know if the 15 girls were there with us or not. And 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 17 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 18 us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 20 sauna? 21 A. I was crowded. 22 A. It was crowded. 23 buttoks rub or any sort of penetration. I do 24 not know. I cannot be a hundred percent 25 certain. This is why I want to see a therapist 26 this man on the 20th of December and it 27 see this man on the 20th of December and it 28 frightens me to see him right now. 29 did you understand that your father 20 for his deposition? 20 I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be 21 at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking 22 for his deposition? 23 A I true at this time, 24 to understand that your father 25 for his deposition? 26 I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be 27 at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking 28 for me to see him right now. 29 sit true at Father Richard would be 29 at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking 29 for me to see him right now. 29 I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be 29 at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking 29 for me to see him right now. 20 I had no knowledge that Father Richard would he 21 to the deposition of the 20th. It w			20 our clothing oil. And that he would be more	
don't know if I've blocked anything, I don't know. Yes. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. I want to try and remember, damn it. 8 Q. are we still talking about the same single recollection that you had? I A the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? I believe my sister I don't know if the girls were there with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. I op Op you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? I twas crowded. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could street hout? A Veah. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could street hout? Fage 21 who deals with this because it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him right now. did you understand that your father for his deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking for me to see him there. And I guess it's - 1 guess that's why I haven't really focused on Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have happened to me because I guess I wanted to keep it it ut of my mind, I don't know. I believe my sister I don't know if the girls were there with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. I believe my sister I don't know or onded it was in the sauna? I believe my sister I don't know or onded it was in the sauna? I don't know if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know that right now. So A I true at this time, that you don't know if you were ever sexually harmed or abused? I want to try and remember, dam it. So That is a hundred percent see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightened			21 than happy to give us a back rub. And as I	
A tany time during these saunas did Father Page 21			22 Said Sciore, I don't know it did included a	
Page 2 Richard ever touch you in any way? A I can recall a back massage. I do not know if that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. I want to try and remember, dann it. are we still talking about the same single recollection that you had? A I believe my sister I don't know if the girls were there with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. I mot sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. A Yesh. A Yesh. A Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stretch out? A I twas crowded. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stretch out? Page 2 I who deals with this because it frightened me to see this man on the 20th of December and it frightens me to see him right now. did you understand that your father had requested that Father Richard be present for his deposition? A I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking for me to see him there. And I guess it's I guess that's why I haven't really focused on Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have happened to me because I guess I wanted to keep it out of my mind, I don't know. It out of my mind, I don't know where with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. A far as you can recall how long has it been in your lifetime that your dad has asked you whether or not you had ever been improperly touched by Father Richard? A Page 2 A I who deals with this because it frightened me to see thim right now. I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? A I be deposition? A I to an owned that your and haven't really focused on				
Richard ever touch you in any way? 2 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if 3 that included a buttocks massage or not. But, 4 after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess 5 my gut tells me something might have happened 6 there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 7 I want to try and remember, damn it. 8 Q. are we still talking about the same 9 single recollection that you had? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in 11 there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I don't know if the 15 girls were there with us on 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 17 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 18 us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 20 sauna? 21 A. Veah. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 25 stretch out? 26 Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 27 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 28 Q. How crowded was it? 29 A. It was crowded. 20 Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 21 to the word of the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 26 A. Far as you can recall how long has it been improperly touched by Father Richard? 26 A. Father the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our				
Richard ever touch you in any way? 1 Can recall a back massage. I do not know if 3 that included a buttocks massage or not. But, 4 after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess 5 my gut tells me something might have happened 6 there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 7 I want to try and remember, damn it. 8 Q are we still talking about the same 9 single recollection that you had? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in 12 there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I believe my sister 15 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 17 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 18 us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 20 sauna? 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 25 Stretch out? 10 Who deals with this because it frightened me to 2 see this man on the 20th of December and it 3 frightens me to see him right now. 4 did you understand that your father 5 had requested that Father Richard would be 6 for his deposition? 7 A. I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be 8 at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking 9 for me to see him there. And I guess it's I 10 guess that's why I haven't really focused on 11 Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have 12 happened to me because I guess I wanted to keep 13 it out of my mind, I don't know. 14 Q. Is it true at this time, 15 don't know specifically whether he 16 a true at this time, 17 A. I had no knowledge that Father Richard to keposition? 18 at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking 19 for me to see him there. And I guess it's I 10 guess that's why I haven't really focused on 10 Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have 11 believe my sister 12 happened to me because I guess I wanted to keep 13 it out of my mind, I don't know. 14 Q. Is it true at this time, 15 don't know specifically whether he 16 a true at this time, 17 A. I had no knowledge that Father Richard to he 18 a the	A. The strip course are constituted and a second	Page 21		e 24
2 A. I can recall a back massage. I do not know if 3 that included a buttocks massage or not. But, 4 after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess 5 my gut tells me something might have happened 6 there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 7 I want to try and remember, damn it. 8 Q. are we still talking about the same 8 Q. single recollection that you had? 9 single recollection that you had? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I believe my sister 15 girls were there with us or not. And 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically to that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically to only the particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically to only the particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. 16 A Yesh. 17 A. Yesh. 18 Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? 20 A. A Yeah. 21 A. Yesh. 22 Q. How crowded. 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stretch out? 25 A. It was crowded. 26 Sare this man on the 20th of you understand that your father had requested that Father Richard be present for his deposition? 26 A read the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking for me to see him right now. 27 I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? 28 A is the deposition? 29 I had no knowledge that Father Richard be present for his deposition? 29 I had requested that Father Richard be present for his deposition? 20 A the time of that suana how many kids were in the there, with the same stream of the 20th. It was shocking for me to see him right now. 29 A far as yo	1 Richard ever touch you in any way?	1 mgC 2 1		1
that included a buttocks massage or not. But, after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. I want to try and remember, damn it. single recollection that you had? A Yes. I Q At the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. Do you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? A I twas crowded. A Q Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stream have happened to the to see him there. And I guess it's I guess that's why I haven't really focused on Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have happened to me because I guess I wanted to keep it out of my mind, I don't know. If a land it rue at this time, that you don't know if you were ever sexually harmed or abused? Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. Sauna? I was crowded. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stream have happened to keep in the sauna where you could stream have had peneant for his deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition? I had believe my site of the both. It was shocking for me to see him there. And I			2 see this man on the 20th of December and it	- 1
4 after I saw him on the 20th of December I guess 5 my gut tells me something might have happened 6 there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. 7 I want to try and remember, damn it. 8 Q are we still talking about the same 9 single recollection that you had? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in 12 there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I don't know if the 15 girls were there with us on 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 17 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 18 us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 20 sauna? 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 25 stretch out? 26 did you understand that your father 5 had requested that Father Richard would be 6 for his deposition? 7 A. I had no knowledge that Father Richard would be 8 at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking 6 for me to see him there. And I guess it's I 9 guess that's why I haven't really focused on 16 Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have 16 happened to me because I guess I wanted to keep 17 it out of my mind, I don't know. 18 on't know if you were ever sexually harmed or 19 don't know specifically whether he 19 trubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or 19 threatened me. I don't know that right now. 20 Q. As far as you can recall how long has it been 21 in your lifetime that your dad has asked you 22 whether or not you had ever been improperly 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 26 for his deposition? 27 I had no knowledge that Father Richard Richard? 28 A. I to do knowledge that Father Richard Richard Pather Alpha to deposition? 29 for me to see him there. And I guess that's why I haven't really focused on 29 for me to see him there. And I guess that's why I haven't really focused on 20 the deposition? 21 La don't know if the 22 don't know specifically whether he 23 don't know if you were ever sexually harmed or 24 don't know you and Richard? 2			3 frightens me to see him right now.	
my gut tells me something might have happened there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. I want to try and remember, damn it. are we still talking about the same single recollection that you had? At the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? I believe my sister I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically us as well. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. A Yesh. I was crowded. A Yesh. I was crowded. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stretch out?			4 Q. did you understand that your father	
there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure. I want to try and remember, damn it. Reposition of the 20th. It was shocking for me to see him there. And I guess it's I guess that's why I haven't really focused on Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have there with you and Richard? I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. Do you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? I A Yeah. I want to try and remember, damn it. I dan o knowledge that Father Richard would be at the deposition of the 20th. It was shocking for me to see him there. And I guess it's I guess that's why I haven't really focused on Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have happened to me because I guess I wanted to keep it out of my mind, I don't know. I tout of my mind, I don't k	5 my gut tells me something might have happened			
7 I want to try and remember, damn it. 9 are we still talking about the same 9 single recollection that you had? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in 12 there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I don't know if the 15 girls were there with us or not. And 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 17 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 18 us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 20 sauna? 21 A. Yes. 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 25 stretch out? 26 Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 27 that particular weekend were in the sauna where you could 28 A. It was crowded. 29 As far as you can recall how long has it been in your lifetime that your dad has asked you whether or not you had ever been improperly touched by Father Richard? 26 A. Father the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our	6 there, but I can't be a hundred percent sure.			
single recollection that you had? 9	7 I want to try and remember, damn it.			
10 A. Yes. 11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? 20 As far as you can recall how long has it been and asked you whether or not you had ever been improperly touched by Father Richard? 21 A. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stretch out? 25 A. It was crowded. 26 Sauna? 27 A. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. 25 Sauna? 26 Q. How crowded was it? 27 A. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. 28 A. It was crowded. 29 A. Father - the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our				
11 Q. At the time of that suana how many kids were in there with you and Richard? 12 there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I don't know if the 15 girls were there with us or not. And 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with 18 us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 20 sauna? 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stretch out? 25 Stretch out? Eckroth as the perpetrator of things that have happened to me because I guess I wanted to keep it out of my mind, I don't know. 14 Q. Is it true at this time, that you don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated or abused? 16 A. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. 26 Sauna? 27 Q. How crowded was it? 28 A. It was crowded. 29 As far as you can recall how long has it been in your lifetime that your dad has asked you whether or not you had ever been improperly touched by Father Richard? 29 A. Father the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our				
there with you and Richard? 13 A. I believe my sister 14 I don't know if the 15 girls were there with us or not. And 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 17 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 18 us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 20 sauna? 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 18 I don't know if you were ever sexually harmed or 26 abused? 27 A. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he 28 are as you can recall how long has it been 29 in your lifetime that your dad has asked you 29 whether or not you had ever been improperly 29 touched by Father Richard? 29 A Father the focus has always been on the fact 29 that my brother had made these claims. And our	10 A. 100.		Fekroth as the perpetrator of things that have	
13 A. I believe my sister 14 I don't know if the 15 girls were there with us or not. And 16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on 17 that particular weekend were in the sauna with 18 us as well. I don't know specifically. 19 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the 20 sauna? 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 13 it out of my mind, I don't know. 14 Q. Is it true at this time, that you 40n't know if you were ever sexually harmed or abused? 16 A. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he 26 rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or 27 threatened me. I don't know that right now. 28 Q. As far as you can recall how long has it been 29 whether or not you had ever been improperly 29 touched by Father Richard? 21 touched by Father Richard? 22 the focus has always been on the fact 23 that my brother had made these claims. And our	there with you and Richard?			
I don't know if the girls were there with us or not. And I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he abused? Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. A Yeah. A Yeah. I was crowded was it? A It was crowded. A It was crowded. A Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could S tretch out? I don't know if you were ever sexually harmed or abused? The hat you don't know if you were ever sexually harmed or abused? A Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. As far as you can recall how long has it been in your lifetime that your whether or not you had ever been improperly touched by Father Richard? A Father the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our				1
girls were there with us or not. And I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. Do you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? A Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. As far as you can recall how long has it been in your lifetime that your dad has asked you whether or not you had ever been improperly touched by Father Richard? A Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could stretch out? And our	I don't know if the		14 Q. Is it true at this time, that you	
that particular weekend were in the sauna with us as well. I don't know specifically. I don't know specifically. I don't know specifically. I don't know specifically. I sauna? I A. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. I don't know that right now. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. I don't know specifically whether he rubbed my buttocks or penetrated me or threatened me. I don't know that right now. I don	girls were there with us or not. And		15 don't know if you were ever sexually harmed or	
us as well. I don't know specifically. Do you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? 18	16 I'm not sure if the boys who were with us on			
threatened me. I don't know that right now. sauna? 10 Q. Do you remember how crowded it was in the sauna? 11 A. Yeah. 12 Q. How crowded was it? 12 A. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could served that my brother had made these claims. And our	17 that particular weekend were in the sauna with		17 A. Yes, I don't know specifically whether he	1
20 Q. As far as you can recall how long has it been in your lifetime that your dad has asked you whether or not you had ever been improperly 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 25 stretch out? 26 Q. As far as you can recall how long has it been in your lifetime that your dad has asked you whether or not you had ever been improperly 24 A. Father with a focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our				1
21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 25 stretch out? 26 in your lifetime that your dad has asked you whether or not you had ever been improperly touched by Father Richard? 24 A. Father the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our				
22 Q. How crowded was it? 23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 25 A. Taker the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our			20 Q. As far as you can recall flow long flas it occil	Į
23 A. It was crowded. 24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 23 touched by Father Richard? 24 A. Father the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our	21 A. ICAR.		22 whether or not you had ever been improperly	1
24 Q. Was there anyplace in the sauna where you could 25 stretch out? 24 A. Father the focus has always been on the fact that my brother had made these claims. And our			23 touched by Father Richard?	
s stretch out? 25 that my brother had made these claums. And our			24 A. Father the focus has always been on the fact	
			25 that my brother had made these claims. And our	
	Affiliated Court Reporters			24

Conde	nseIt™
Page 25	

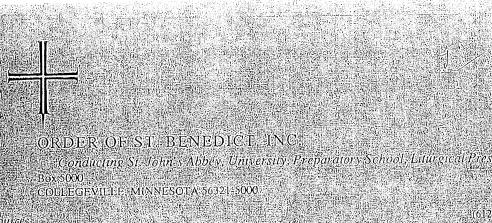
		Cond	ense	It "	
1.	Caralla, bara baran dagili an 100 an 100 an 100 an	Page 2:		had the abilities as a section of the section	Page 28
1	family has been dealing with a mom who didn't		1	had the ability to manipulate the older kids	
2	have the capacity to be well and to be a care		2	because they were able to perhaps defend	
4	giver. So my dad tried to hold us all together and be the backbone of our family.		3	themselves or). Your sister you've indicated has stated to	
5	And I think he did that pretty well,		5	you that she was abused by Father Richard, is	
6	except my brother has fallen through the		6	that correct?	
7	cracks. And my brother, I talked to him the			At this time I don't want to talk about any	
8	other day. He relays the fact that he doesn't		8	comments that my sister has made to me because	
9	want to talk about this, he doesn't want to		9	I believe that my sister is in a real	
10	speak about this at all. And I said to him		10	fragile state and needs to consult with a	
11	everybody in our family wants your healing,		11	therapist and a lawyer. And I guard that as	
12	everybody wants you to know you have a safe		12	her privilege and	
13	place to tell your story. And he is			. Without getting into the particulars of what	
14	unfortunately incapacitated because of his drug		14	told you about her relationship or	
15	use history, his mental illness onslaught and		115	involvement with Father Richard, when did she	
16	his denial of the things that went on. Has your brother denied that it was ever		16 17	first tell you that something had happened between her and Father Richard?	
18	e) Has your brother denied that it was ever he was ever sexually abused?			My first knowledge of that she felt that he	
	He has denied that.		19	had his hands between ner thighs was when I	
	But, you don't believe his denial?		20	read this document that she sent at the same	
	I do not believe his denial.		21	time that I wrote a document out. She did not	
	On what basis do you disbelieve his denial?		22	share that information. The only things that	
	. Because I was molested by him.		23	we had discussed, I guess, in just, you know,	
). By him?		24	just talking sister to sister were the	
25 A	By And I		25	weirdness of this priest and the strange	
		Page 26			Page 29
1	would not lie about something that traumatic.	-	1	activities or the now as an adult I see them	
2 Q			2	as strange activities. As a child I guess I	
	As far as I know I believe I was probably 10 or		3	was too young to know.	
4	11, I don't know. I don't know specifically		4	MR. Let's take a break.	
5	how old I was. Maybe I was younger.		5	(At this time a brief recess	
17	b. Did you report that to anyone at the time it took place?		6	was taken.) BY MR. KLUKAS:	
	No, I didn't tell anyone about that horrible		8 Q.		
9	circumstance until I told my elder sister		9	letter directed to you from your sister	
10	in, oh, gosh, years ago when we were preparing		10	correct?	
11	to move from our apartment that my husband and			. Correct.	
12	I lived in to our home where we now reside			The first time when I had asked you about your	
13	because of the fact that my sister was starting		13	sister's relationship to Father Richard I had	
14	to go bring up these memories.		14	used her words off her letter, correct?	
15	My sister said, you know, "Can			Yeah, I see that. I understand also that in	
16	you believe this? I mean, who would believe		16	sexual abuse circumstances this word	
17 18	this story?" And I told my sister that I believe my sister because I was threatened		17 18	relationship is a really I guess a real tender word because it to me I guess we need	
19	by my brother and and I don't		19	to stress, I need to stress, victimization	
20	believe that he could be capable of that type		20	rather than relationship. And that's real	
21	of behavior had it not been imposed upon him.		21	important to my sister. And when she gives her	
	So your discussions with are what resulted		22	deposition, when she's been through therapy and	
23	in your relating to her what your brother had		23	has had counsel from a reputable therapist and	
24	done?		-24	lawyer, then she can define that for you.	
25 A	Yes, because I was told if I say anything,		25 Q.	Well, for purposes of your testimony,	
1		Page 27			Page 30
1	"I'll beat you in "		1	do you understand that that's how I chose that	
	That's what had told you?		2	word relationship? I just chose it because	
	Yes. He covered my mouth and said that. Now I don't think that my brother he denies that		3	that's what your sister had indicated. I understand that.	
5	ever happening. He also denies the fact that			I didn't mean anything else.	
6	anything happened with Richard Eckroth. I			That's fine.	
7	believe he was a victim of that man's actions,			Exhibit 4 is or, excuse me, Exhibit 2, your	
8	but he has no one to talk to about it. He		8	sister's letter to you, I just want to make	
9	doesn't have the capacity to deal with it and		9	sure, it's four pages long?	
10	he's in a deep denial.		10 A.	Four, yes, correct.	
11	I have come to a point in my healing		11 Q .	Is Exhibit 2 a complete copy of the letter that	
12	of being able to forgive my brother for the		12	your sister provided as far as you can recall?	
13	wrongs he's caused me. And I want to be as supportive of him as I can to help him know		14 O	As far as I can recall, yeah. Yes, sir. Has your sister provided you any subsequent or	
14 15	that the shame and the stigma and the grief is		14 Q. 15	prior letters about the subject of Father	
16	real and that he's not alone in this. And I		16	Richard Eckroth?	
17	wouldn't lie about a horrific story like that.		17 A.	No. she has not.	
18 Q.			18 Q.	Thank you. Getting back to your letter. You	
	is it correct that your sister			in diagram at any 2 that you and your friend	
19	has maintained that she was never abused by		19	indicate at page 2 that you and your friend	l
20	has maintained that she was never abused by Father Richard?		20	stayed away from Father Richard. Do you	
20 21 A.	has maintained that she was never abused by Father Richard? Yes, my sister is four years, five years,		20 21	stayed away from Father Richard. Do you have a specific recollection of distancing	
20 21 A. 22	has maintained that she was never abused by Father Richard? Yes, my sister is four years, five years, older. I'm not even sure how old. She's four		20 21 22	stayed away from Father Richard. Do you have a specific recollection of distancing yourself from Father Richard at all times when	
20 21 A. 22 23	has maintained that she was never abused by Father Richard? Yes, my sister is four years, five years, older. I'm not even sure how old. She's four or five years older than me. has been		20 21 22 23	stayed away from Father Richard. Do you have a specific recollection of distancing yourself from Father Richard at all times when you were with him or in his presence?	
20 21 A. 22	has maintained that she was never abused by Father Richard? Yes, my sister is four years, five years, older. I'm not even sure how old. She's four		20 21 22 23	stayed away from Father Richard. Do you have a specific recollection of distancing yourself from Father Richard at all times when	

		Condo			Page 3
1	stay away from him. I don't know if that was	Lage 31	1	him into our family's bathtub. I remember it	1 ago 3
2			2	vividly. It was scary. It was not pleasant.	
	kind of an instinctual fear or but, I can			Co along with that goes the	
3	remember just sticking close to my friend		3	So along with that goes the	
4			4	frightened kid who was threatened by this very	
5 Q.	Do you have any recollection of any of the		5	person, this brother of mine. So there I was	
5	children ever being naked in the presence of		6	not being able to tell anyone what happened to	
7	Father Richard?		7	me. And I equate that with the same fear my	
8 A.	I can't specifically remember whether the kids		8	brother probably had in telling anyone about	
9	in the sauna were naked or not. I don't		9	his circumstance with Eckroth.	
0	remember specifically. And as far as running		100	. As far as you know is your mother the only	
1	down to the lake, I remember jumping in the		lii `	person your brother had told that Father	
2	water and, you know, others, other kids, you		12	Richard was involved with him improperly?	
-				I got that information from my dad and he had	
3	know, yeah, we can take our swim suits off or				
4	we can take our clothing off. And I guess that		14	relayed the story to me that my brother came	
5	stuck with me as, you know, kind of a		15	into the house and talked to my mom about a	
6	confusion, you know, why.		16	time he had at the cabin with Eckroth and that	
7 Q.	Do you ever recall any of the kids having their		17	he had this massage all over. And that's the	
R ¯	clothing or swim suits off while in the water?		18	knowledge that I have of my brother, the	
	Another girl who was up at that cabin was		19	recollection or statement about this.	
)	and I remember her as being very,			. Was it shortly after the time that your brother	
í	you know, toose about her body. And I don't		21	had been hospitalized that your dad told you	
į	know if that's the correct word, but being very		22	these things about your brother and Father	
				Richard?	
3	unaffected by doing this. I don't know why		23		
1	that name pops into my head when I think about			. I don't specifically remember when I was told	
	skinny dipping and in the water or swimming in		25	about my brother and Richard Eckroth. I can't	
		Page 32	1		Page :
	the water, but her face comes to mind.		1	be certain of that time. All I know is I was	_
0	These saunas incidents, were they		1 2	dealing horrific threats to me by my brother.	
3	during the day or at night or both?		3	And now in my adult years I can see where that	
	I don't know if they were in the day. I		4	threat may have come from on behalf of my	
			5	brother. I don't believe that he could be that	
5	believe they were at night. And I believe		1		
5	swimming in the lake was at night because I		6	horrible had it not been imposed on him.	
7	remember, I can remember, being afraid of going		7 Q.	have you ever reported to St. John's	
3	into the water, deep into the water, because it		8	or to anyone connected with St. John's that you	
)	was a real mucky hottom on the lake. I was		9	believe that you may have been sexually abused	
)	just a kid.		10	or exploited by Father Richard?	
O.	Do you recall being up there at least on two		11 A.	No. I've just given basically my dad the	
. `	occasions, one during the summer and one during		12	information that I have. And like I said	
	the winter		13	before, after seeing Eckroth at the deposition	
	Yes, because I remember there is no way we		14	on the 20th I want to determine through therapy	
۸.	could have been in the lake if it were snowing		15	whether or not there was more in that sauna	
				because the fear was there on the 20th. I	
	out. And I don't know, it could have been		16		
	spring or fall or, you know, I don't know, but		17	don't remember whether or not he harmed me in	
	it was temperatures equal to being able to run		18	any way at this time other than giving back	
	through the woods and jump into a lake. Now, I		19	massages. And I don't know if that included	
	don't know how cold it was outside or the		20	buttocks massage or penetration.	
	specific time of the year. I cannot a hundred		21 Q.	do you have any belief or information	
	percent say when that was.		22	that Father Richard Eckroth or any monk or	
	So if you went up there twice do you remember		23	other person involved with St. John's sexually	
٧.	having any fear or hesitancy about going up the		24	abused or exploited	
	second time?			I do not have personal knowledge. I remember	
		Dags 22	1		Page 3
	Man that I am mould I doubt house the I	Page 33	١.	and and	rage.
	Not that I can recall. I don't know if I I		1	and and	
	think I just kind of went along with the flow		2	because they rode on the same bus that I rode	
	of things. I don't know, I guess I looked to		3	on through junior high and high school. And I	
	my sister and my friend in particular as,		4	was actually I can remember, you know, being	
	you know, people to watch over me. Since they		5	friends with them. And they were nice young	
	were going it would be okay for me to go.		6	men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've	
Λ	Do you ever remember feeling any fear about		7	never spoken with them. I would like to be	
Ų.			8	able to get together with all of these people	
	going up to this cabin?				
	I guess the only thing I can recall is when		9 10	that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous.	
	that type of fear is just being kind of wary of		110	Voulve been licted as a witness in the	

1 A. Not that I can recall. I don't know if I I 2 of things. I don't know, I guess I looked to 3 of things. I don't know, I guess I looked to 4 my sister and my friend in particular as, 5 you know, people to watch over me. Since they 6 were going it would be okay for me to go. 7 Q. Do you ever remember feeling any fear about 8 going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when 10 that type of fear is just being kind of wary of 11 Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually 12 keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's 13 the best recollection I can give you. And I 14 guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th 15 of December at my dad's deposition it was 16 frightening to me and since then I've been 17 rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. 18 Q. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so 19 you've been told or led to believe that Father 20 Richard had abused your brother? 21 A. That was kind of our family discussion that 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 24 he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 10 think I just kind of went along with the flow on through junior high and high school. And I 2 because they rode on the same bus that I rode 3 on through junior high and high school. And I 4 was actually I can remember, you know, being 5 friends with them. And they were nice young men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be a able to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 10 You've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 15 No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 16 Hunth I was kind of our family discussion that 17 recall them specifically being at the cabin. 18 But, I know that throughout the cou	23 Q.	So if you went up there twice do you remember	23	other person involved with St. John's sexually	
1 A. Not that I can recall. I don't know if I I 2 think I just kind of went along with the flow 3 of things. I don't know, I puess I looked to 4 my sister and my friend in particular as, 5 you know, people to watch over me. Since they 6 were going it would be okay for me to go. 7 Q. Do you ever remember feeling any fear about 8 going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when 10 that type of fear is just being kind of wary of 11 Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually 12 keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's 13 the best recollection I can give you. And I 14 guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th 15 of December at my dad's deposition it was 16 frightening to me and since then I've been 17 rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. 18 Q. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so 19 you've been told or led to believe that Father 20 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 21 A. That was kind of our family discussion that 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 24 he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put Page 1 and and and because they rode on the same bus that I rode on through junior high and high school. And I was actually I can remember, you know, being friends with them. And they were nice youing men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be able to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 10 You've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 16 But, I know that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna	24	having any fear or hesitancy about going up the		abused or exploited	
1 A. Not that I can recall. I don't know if I I 2 think I just kind of went along with the flow 3 of things. I don't know, I guess I looked to 4 my sister and my friend 5 you know, people to watch over me. Since they 6 were going it would be okay for me to go. 7 Q. Do you ever remember feeling any fear about 8 going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when 10 that type of fear is just being kind of wary of 11 Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually 12 keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's 13 the best recollection I can give you. And I 14 guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th 15 of December at my dad's deposition it was 16 frightening to me and since then I've been 17 rocked about this and seared and crying a lot. 18 Q. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so 19 you've been told or led to believe that Father 20 Richard had abused your brother? 21 A. That was kind of our family discussion that 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 1 and 2 because they rode on the same bus that I rode 3 on through junior high and high school. And I 4 was actually I can remember, you know, being 5 on through junior high and high school. And I 4 was actually I can remember, you know, being 5 friends with them. And they were nice young 6 men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be able to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 10 You've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 16 But, I know that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in	25	second time?	25 A.	I do not have personal knowledge. I remember	
1 A. Not that I can recall. I don't know if I I 2 think I just kind of went along with the flow 3 of things. I don't know, I guess I looked to 4 my sister and my friend 5 you know, people to watch over me. Since they 6 were going it would be okay for me to go. 7 Q. Do you ever remember feeling any fear about 8 going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when 10 that type of fear is just being kind of wary of 11 Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually 12 keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's 13 the best recollection I can give you. And I 14 guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th 15 of December at my dad's deposition it was 16 frightening to me and since then I've been 17 rocked about this and seared and crying a lot. 18 Q. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so 19 you've been told or led to believe that Father 20 Richard had abused your brother? 21 A. That was kind of our family discussion that 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 1 and 2 because they rode on the same bus that I rode 3 on through junior high and high school. And I 4 was actually I can remember, you know, being 5 on through junior high and high school. And I 4 was actually I can remember, you know, being 5 friends with them. And they were nice young 6 men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be able to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 10 You've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 16 But, I know that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in		Page 33			Page 36
think I just kind of went along with the flow of things. I don't know, I guess I looked to my sister and my friend in particular as, you know, people to watch over me. Since they were going it would be okay for me to go. Do you ever remember feeling any fear about going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when— that type of fear is just being kind of wary of Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's the best recollection I can give you. And I guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th of December at my dad's deposition it was frightening to me and since then I've been rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. Rock about this and scared and cryin	1 A.		1	and and	
of things. I don't know, I guess I looked to my sister and my friend in particular as, you know, people to watch over me. Since they were going it would be okay for me to go. 7 Q. Do you ever remember feeling any fear about going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when— that type of fear is just being kind of wary of Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually leven generate my dad's deposition it was frightening to me and since then I've been rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. If one continue the sent for the last 16 years or so you've been told or led to believe that Father Richard had abused your brother? Leven my brother flipped out on drugs I remember the day he did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupped to watch over me. Since they was actually—I can remember, you know, being friends with them. And they were nice young men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be able to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 110 Vou've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 16 But, I know them a with them. And they were nice young men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be able to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 110 Vou've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 16 But, I know that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to b			2	because they rode on the same bus that I rode	
my sister and my friend in particular as, you know, people to watch over me. Since they you know, people to watch over me. Since they going which was actually I can remember, you know, being friends with them. And they were nice young men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be able to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of the keping my distance if I could. I guess that's the best recollection I can give you. And I guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th of December at my dad's deposition it was frightening to me and since then I've been for the last 16 years or so the fightening to me and since then I've been for the last 16 years or so the day that the for the last 16 years or so the day had abused your brother? 10			3	on through junior high and high school. And I	
s you know, people to watch over me. Since they 6 were going it would be okay for me to go. 7 Q. Do you ever remember feeling any fear about 8 going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when— 10 that type of fear is just being kind of wary of 11 Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually 12 keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's 13 the best recollection I can give you. And I 14 guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th 15 of December at my dad's deposition it was 16 frightening to me and since then I've been 17 rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. 18 Q. Is it true that for the last I 6 years or so 19 you've been told or led to believe that Father 20 Richard had abused your brother? 21 A. That was kind of our family discussion that— 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 24 he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 5 friends with them. And they were nice young men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be able to get together with all of these people what have been up there; just as a support system because this is horrendous. 10 You've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 16 But, I know that Uroughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna and the actions within that cabin to help establish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And		my sister and my friend in particular as,	4	was actually I can remember, you know, being	
were going it would be okay for me to go. 7 Q. Do you ever remember feeling any fear about 8 going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when — 10 that type of fear is just being kind of wary of 11 Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually 12 keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's 13 the best recollection I can give you. And I 14 guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th 15 of December at my dad's deposition it was 16 frightening to me and since then I've been 17 rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. 18 Q. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so 19 you've been told or led to believe that Father 20 Richard had abused your brother? 21 A. That was kind of our family discussion that— 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 24 he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 6 men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've never spoken with them. I would like to be able to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 110 You've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 15 He sey years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna and the actions within that cabin to help establish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And	5	you know, people to watch over me. Since they	5	friends with them. And they were nice young	
7 never spoken with them. I would like to be a be to get together with all of these people that have been up there just as a support that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that type of fear is just being kind of wary of that have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 10 Vou've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 11 To be case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 12 No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. It would have been up there just as a support system because this is horrendous. 12 Vou've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? 13 No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. But, I know that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all you've been told or led to believe that Father you've been told or led to believe that Father the when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember the day he did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken the point of the pestablish that they are believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And	6		6	men, nice, always courteous to me. But, I've	
going up to this cabin? 9 A. I guess the only thing I can recall is when— that type of fear is just being kind of wary of Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's the best recollection I can give you. And I guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th of December at my dad's deposition it was frightening to me and since then I've been frightening to me a	70.	Do you ever remember feeling any fear about	7		
hat type of fear is just being kind of wary of Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's the best recollection I can give you. And I guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th of December at my dad's deposition it was frightening to me and since then I've been fricas, I believe. So I was wondering to case, I believe. So I was wondering to case, I believe		going up to this cabin?	8		
that type of fear is just being kind of wary of Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually the best recollection I can give you. And I guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th of December at my dad's deposition it was frightening to me and since then I've been rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. If of Richard had abused your brother? If at Managara and the actions within that capin that same and the actions within the day he did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put If a system because this is horrendous. It Q. Vou've been listed as a witness in the case, I believe. So I was wondering if you had any personal knowledge of any involvement? It A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. But, I know that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna and the actions within that capin to help establish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And	9 A.	I guess the only thing I can recall is when	9		
Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually keeping my distance if I could. I guess that's the best recollection I can give you. And I guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th of December at my dad's deposition it was frightening to me and since then I've been rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. Is Q. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so you've been told or led to believe that Father Richard had abused your brother? A. That was kind of our family discussion that—when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember the day hed did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put		that type of fear is just being kind of wary of		system because this is horrendous.	
the best recollection I can give you. And I guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th of December at my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put is of December are not believed. And I seemal knowledge of any guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th in guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th in guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th in guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th in guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th in movement? 15 A. No, I don't know what their case is. I don't recall them specifically being at the cabin. 16 Frightening to me and since then I've been in cocked about this and scared and crying a lot. 17 Fig. 18 How that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna and the actions within the day he did. And I remember the day that the day that the selection in the pestablish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believed it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And	11	Eckroth. Just kind of, I guess, instinctually	11 Q.	You've been listed as a witness in the	
guess my belief in after seeing him on the 20th of December at my dad's deposition it was fightening to me and since then I've been rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so you've been told or led to believe that Father Richard had abused your brother? A That was kind of our family discussion that— when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember the day he did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put	12		12		
of December at my dad's deposition it was frightening to me and since then I've been rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. Richard had abused your brother? Richard had abused your brother in the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna and the actions within that cabin to help establish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And	13		13	you had any personal knowledge of any	
frightening to me and since then I've been rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. If rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. If I rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. If I know that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna and the actions within the day he did. And I remember the day that the my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put I know that throughout the course of all these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna and the actions within that cabin to help establish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believed to root, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And	14				
17 rocked about this and scared and crying a lot. 18 Q. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so 18 Q. Is it true that for the last 16 years or so 19 You've been told or led to believe that Father 20 Richard had abused your brother? 21 A. That was kind of our family discussion that 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 24 he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 17 But, I know that throughout the course of all 18 these years Eckroth was allowed to bring all 29 sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I 20 guess I am the fact witness as to what I 21 remember in that sauna and the actions within 22 that cabin to help establish that these boys 23 are telling the truth and that they are 24 believed because, believe it or not, victims of 25 sexual abuse often are not believed. And	15				
the day he did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put	16				
you've been told or led to believe that Father Richard had abused your brother? 19 sorts of different kids up to that cabin. I 20 guess I am the fact witness as to what I 21 memersher in that sauna and the actions within 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 24 he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 26 sexual abuse often are not believed. And					
Richard had abused your brother? I A. That was kind of our family discussion that when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember the day he did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought him home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put guess I am the fact witness as to what I remember in that sauna and the actions within that cabin to help establish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And	18 Q.				
21 A. That was kind of our family discussion that — 22 when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember 23 the day he did. And I remember the day that 24 he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken 25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 26 remember in that sauna and the actions within that cabin to help establish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are 26 believed because, believe it or not, victims of 27 sexual abuse often are not believed. And	19				
when my brother flipped out on drugs I remember the day he did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put that cabin to help establish that these boys are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And				guess I am the fact witness as to what I	
the day he did. And I remember the day that he, my dad, brought lum home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put 23 are telling the truth and that they are believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And					
he, my dad, brought him home from a drunken stupor with excrement all over himself and put 24 believed because, believe it or not, victims of sexual abuse often are not believed. And				that cabin to help establish that these boys	
25 stupor with excrement all over himself and put 25 sexual abuse often are not believed. And					
2 21 2					
Affiliated Court Reporters Page 31 - Page	25	stupor with excrement all over himself and put	25		
0 0	Affiliated Court Reporters Page 31 - Page 36				
		manual source state of the second		· ·	-

Con	dens	eIt™

		Conde	nse	∃It [™]	
2 yd 3 it 4 Q. B 5 re 6 A. I d 7 th 8 Q. II 9 na 10 Fe 11 kg 12 A. I d 13 m 14 15 B 16 B 117 Q. Y 18 E 19 A. II 20 Q. Y 21 b 22 A. I d 23 nc 24 a I	nat's very common. Sir, I don't know if ou've done any reading on the subject, but 's very common. ut, you have no personal knowledge that elates to their — to the boys' claims? do not. I have not spoken to them in all less years. Here is also a claim by a boy named — by the ame of that he had been abused by ather Richard Eckroth. Do you have any nowledge or information—have no idea who is. I've never let the man. I do not know who he is. MR. KLUKAS: That's all I have then. CROSS-EXAMINATION Y MR. STICH: our brother has denied being abused by Father ckroth, isn't that right? hat's correct. I talked to him the other day, ou want to believe that he was in fact abused by Father Eckroth, don't you? believe that. I believe it to be true. I do to believe he could be capable of the threat of ereptrated on him.	Page 37	1 2 2 3 4 5 (A. I do not recall whether we had our underwear on or off. I remember the tights on my body. I don't know if he placed them on me. I recall Eckroth being in tights. When he had the black tights on do you recall if he had his underwear on or off? A. I do not know. MS. KUGLER: No further questions.	Page 41
2 th 3 A N 4 be 5 fo 6 bc 7 tr 8 dc 9 of 10 Q A 11 fa 12 hz 13 A I l 14 Q A 15 A N 16 17 qt 18 19 20 By 21 Q I l 22 of 23 A	nd you've been told this and wanted to believe his for the last 16 years, right? of for the last 16 years, right? of for the last 16 years because I have not been actually trying to deal with this issue of the last I feyears. I kept this a secret because of that threat. Now in my healing of ying to understand the victimization I had I on't believe that my brother could be capable those actions had it not been done to him. I have used been abused by Eckroth? believe used by Eckroth? believe so. And I believe in my family. The provided been abused by Eckroth? believe so. And I believe in my family. The provided been abused by Eckroth? believe so. And I believe in my family. The provided been so. And I believe in my family. The provided beautiful that the provided beautifu		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	I, do hereby certify that I have read the foregoing transcript of my deposition the day of transcript of my deposition the day of transcript of my deposition the day of transcript of the correct of the same to be true and correct, or accept as follows, noting the page and line number of the correction desired, along with the correction): Notary Pressp. Notary Pressp. My consquastop expires the day of	Page 41
1 w/2 w/3 4 M/5 Q Do 6 tiggs 10 m 11 an 12 th 13 ren 14 an 15 th 16 re 17 Av 18 an 19 BY 20 Q Y Q 22 Q Do 223 tigg 24 th	hen this is alleged to have occurred, ould then be six to nine, not later. MR. KLUKAS: Thank you, S. KUGLER: o o you recall when Father Eckroth would put the ghts on others or put the tights on himself the individuals upon whom the tights were sing put on had their underwear on or off? MR. STICH: I'm going to object as a isstatement of the testimony of this witness and mischaracterization of the testimony of is witness. She said she doesn't even member if Father Eckroth was involved with hybody putting these tights on or off or if eyd did it themselves. And she didn't member if they had their clothing on or off. In the swering that question. Y.MS. KUGLER: ou can answer the question. The more time, please. The your remember if the kids who pulled the ghts on, whether it was Eckroth putting it on erm or they put it on themselves, had their idderwear on or off?		3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	STATE OF MINNESUTA) COUNTY OF IGENERAL Re at browns that I look the deposition of the 10th Adv of 1 line, Minnesota; It is a 10th Adv of 1 line, Minnesota; It is a 10th Adv of 1 line, Minnesota; It is a 10th Adv of 1 line, Minnesota; It is a 10th Adv of 1 line, Minnesota; Of Minnesota, and this My views thereof I was only without the or administer an early with the state of the whole truth and solding hat the study of the whole truth and solding hat the study of said without who will be a state of the state of any sollify. The the truth of the state of the state of the state of the state of any sollify. The the state of any sollify. The the state of the state of the obscure of the state of	Page 42



MEMORANDUM

TO TEST Fra Gordon Tavis

FROM: Herbert R. Trenz TAN.

RE Health benefits

DATE: 1, February 6: 1995

The attached request for the retirement health care benefits from

Since both rathe payroll they are not eligible for benefits as employees
The payroll they are not eligible for benefits as employees
Their only other option would be to COBRA spay 100% of the premium for 118 months. In

Our procedure retures that you approve this request.

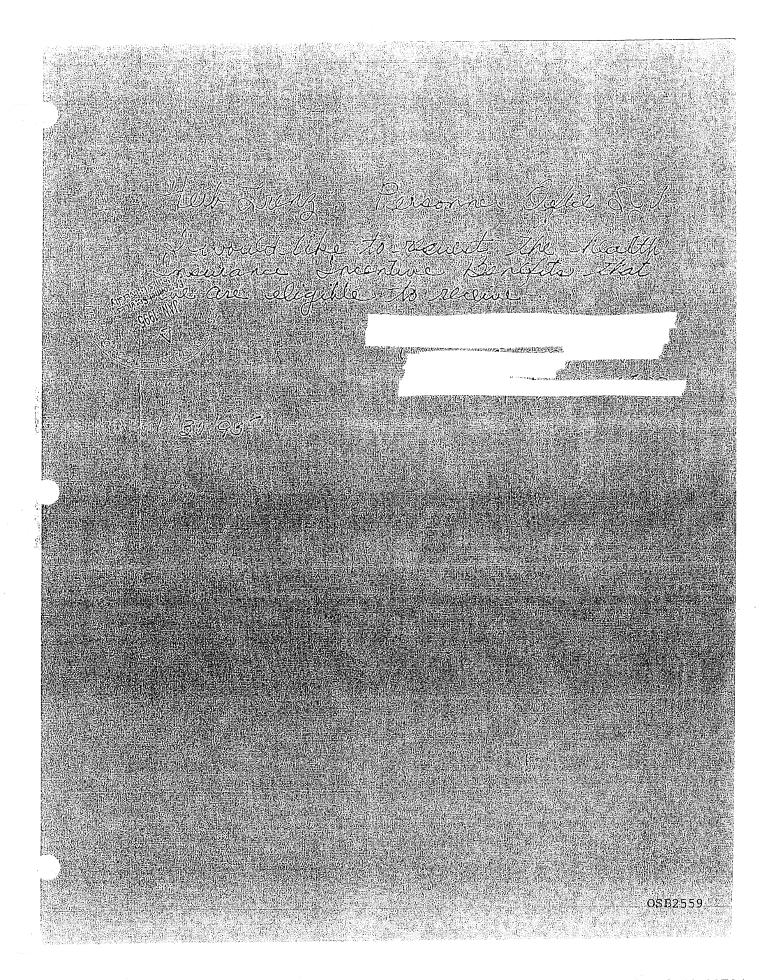
HRII/fils

a Tai Rene MoGra

Mala Tuus

OSB2558

An Equal Opportunity Employer



STATE OF MINNESOTA COUNTY OF STEARNS DISTRICT COURT

SEVENTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT

John Doe 10A,

AFFIDAVIT OF

Plaintiff,

vs.

Lolia (F)

The Order of St. Benedict of the Roman Catholic Church, a/k/a St. John's Abbey and Father Richard Eckroth,

Defendants.

Court File No. C5-94-2194

STATE OF MINNESOTA)
) ss.
COUNTY OF RAMSEY)

first being duly sworn on oath, deposes and states as follows:

- 1. My name is My date of birth is I currently reside in
- 2. As a child, I grew up in an area known as Flynn Town. Flynn Town is an area of housing located on the base of the campus at St. John's University. My father was employed by
- 3. On various occasions from 1972 through 1976, I went to a cabin owned by St. John's Abbey. Father Richard Eckroth, a Benedictine Monk, was my chaperone. Though other children went to the cabin with Father Eckroth and I, there were never any other adults present.
- 4. I recall Father Eckroth sexually abusing me on two specific instances while at the cabin owned by St. John's Abbey, the first of which occurred while we were playing a game in the kitchen area of the cabin. During the course of the game, Father Eckroth would don a

FFR 7 1005

pair of tights and wear them around the other children. On one occasion, I was the "winner" of the game and was directed by Father Eckroth to pick out clothing out of a treasure chest located in the cabin. I was then directed to go upstairs to a loft area where Father Eckroth followed me. As I was standing on a mattress on the floor of the loft area, Father Eckroth knelt down on his knees and undressed me. In the course of undressing me, Father Eckroth inserted his fingers into my vagina.

5. The second incident of sexual abuse occurred when I was in a sauna located near the cabin on the same property. I was laying naked in the sauna on my stomach and Father Eckroth was caressing the backside of my body with his hands, including my buttocks.

FURTHER YOUR AFFIANT SAITH NAUGHT

Subscribed and swom to before me this day of <u>February</u>, 1995.

Notary Public

JANE M. SHAFER
MOTARY PUBLIC MINNESOTA
WASHINGTON COUNTY
My Comm Expires July 5, 1998

·
PATIENT AUTHORIZATION FOR RELEASE OF INFORMATION (1)
1 . //
TO: Dr John ! Mc Mamara RE: RICHARD W. ECKROTH O.S.B. 2)
, P.
Que of Birth and/or Soc. Sec. No. 5)
This is your full and sufficient authorization pursuant to Minn.
Stat. § 144.335, to release to STICH, ANGELL, KREIDLER & MUTH, P.A., their representatives or employees, all medical information (including but not
limited to that which involves, treatment for alcohol or drug abuse, sickle
cell anemia, or mental problems) maintained while I was a patient at your facility on any date, with the following exceptions:
·
NONE
The information is needed for the purpose of a personal injury lawsuit.
This authorization specifically includes records prepared prior to the date of this authorization and records prepared after the date of this authorization during the pendency of this proceeding (including claims and obtential claims). I do not authorize re-release of this information by the third party.
I understand that I may revoke this consent in writing at any time, but that such revocation may adversely affect the course of the proceeding requiring these records. Upon the fulfillment of the above stated purpose, this consent will automatically expire without my express revocation. A photocopy of this authorization will be treated in the same canner as an original. Conversations by the bearer of this authorization ith physicians, however, are/are not authorization by this release form strike one).
approved by Signature of Patient/Guardian Abbot Timothy Kelly OSB: Relationship to Patient
all I To the Kelly OSB:
Who und The Relationship to Patient
(maan (very -
Reason Patient Unable to Sign

I verify that the proceeding requiring this information is still pending and that information provided pursuant to this authorization will not be re-released for purposes not related to this proceeding.

Signature of Party Requesting Information

ATTENTION PUBLIC FACILITIES: Minnesota Statute § 15.163 requires automatic expiration of this authorization one year from date of authorization.

form approved by Minnesota State Medical Association, Minnesota State Hospital Association, Minnesota State Bar Association and Minnesota Association of Hospital Attorneys.

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

BOX 2015

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

11:12 E

February 22, 1995

v Richard

Rene,

I thought I should write out the text of voice-mail message which came in on my office phone late this morning. Just in case you should find it useful sometime.

As you know, Bishop Burke and Father George Wolf are here to visit Brother Barry. They apparantly dropped The Lit Press this morning.

seems to have Father George confused with Father Elias Achatz. He obviously didn't recognize Bishop Burke, whom he claimed to have spoken with about Richard Eckroth -if my memory serves me correctly from the session I sat in on between and the Abbot some months back.
Here's the message:

"Ryan, this is calling from The Liturgical Press at 2326. Two priests came in from, I believe, the Bahamas this morning. One was wearing a silver pectoral cross. I did not get their names, but I believe I remember the old gentleman as Father "Achatz," perhaps.

There question to me at the time was on the Sunday worship in the absence of a priest. And, other than short ritual books that we had on the lay ministry . . . ah I had sent them to the bookstore to see if they had a USCC publication. Now I've just run across an article of the February issue of New Theology Review.

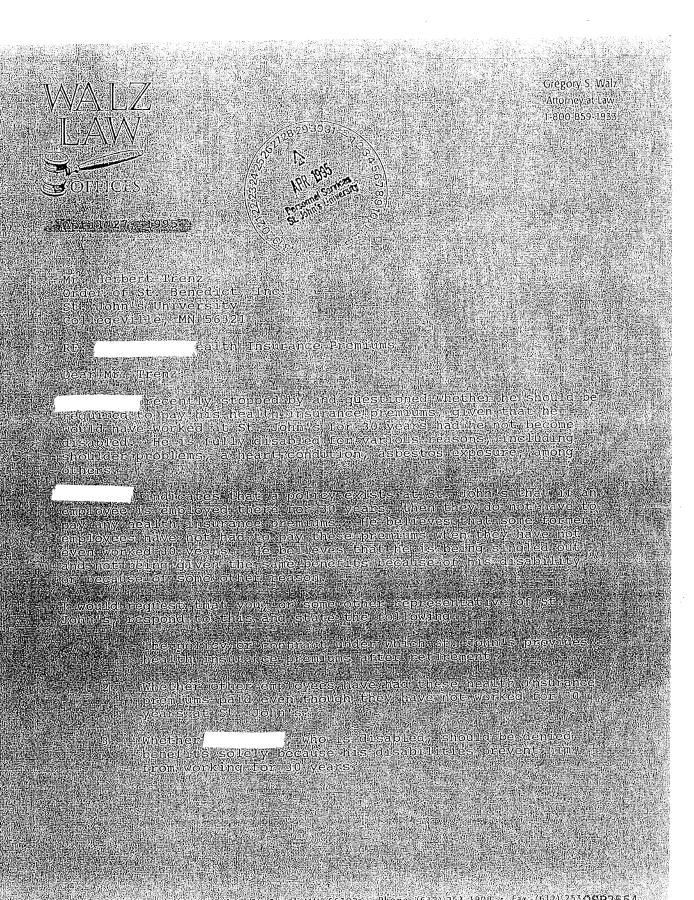
And if those guests of the abbey are still here, I would Xerox this article. And I think it's something they should read before they go further. So if you come up with their names, I wonder if you could call back to me. Thanks."

1v 1033

cc: Abbot Timothy

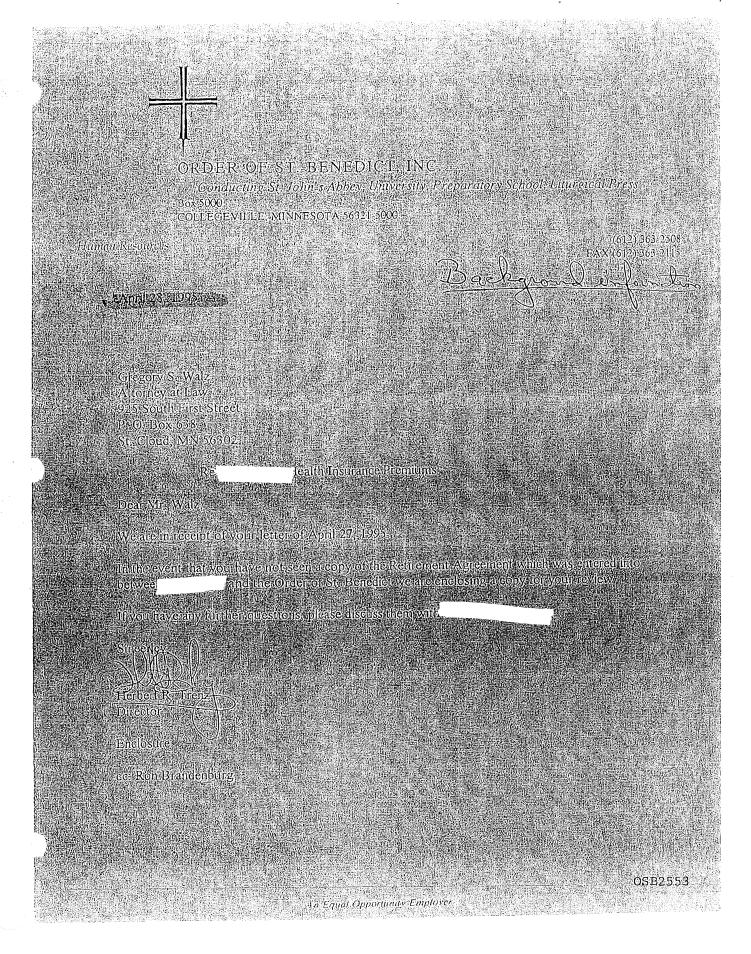
PHONE 612 363-2544 FAX 612 363-3082

OSB ECKROTH_00335



25.5500th First Street 1 · P.O. Box 638 17 St. Cloud (MN 56302 · Phone (612) 253-3908 · Fax (612) 253**05B**2554

Mr. Herbert Trenz Tapril 27, 1995 Page Two t I would request that you or a representative of St. John's respond to these questions within the next 10 days. Thank you for your anticipated cooperation in this matter.



Retirement Agreement:

nd The Order of St. Benedict

Date of Retirement: January 1, 1995

Health Insurance = effective January 1, 1995 through December 31, 1999 the Order will contribute 75% of health insurance for you and your spouse and dependents as long as they meet the eligibility requirements of the health insurance plan. Since you will be 62 at the time of retirement you will receive the the standard group health insurance plan available to employees until age 65. At age 65 you will then receive the Medicare Supplement plan available through the Human Resource Office. Effective December 31, 1999 you will be eligible to continue the coverage at your own expense for life. Should you pass away during the 60 month period that the Order is providing 75% of your health insurance benefits, your surviving spouse will receive 75% of the health unsurance period, ending December 31, 1999. After that your surviving spouse may continue to purchase coverage for life.

Kor the period of January 1-1995 through March 31; 1995, seventy-five percent (75%) of the health insurance premium for family coverage (\$320.23) will be paid by Samu Johns and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$106.74) will be paid by you. Effective April 1. 1995 coverage will be changed from family coverage to employee and spouse and seventy-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$190.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$100.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) of the health insurance premium (\$100.38) and twenty-five percent (25%) and twenty-five percent (25%)

Anymax lliability with regard to the above benefit as the responsibility of the retiree (The current cost of this health insurance benefit to Saint Johns is \$32023 per month). These rates are subject to change annually each July 1.

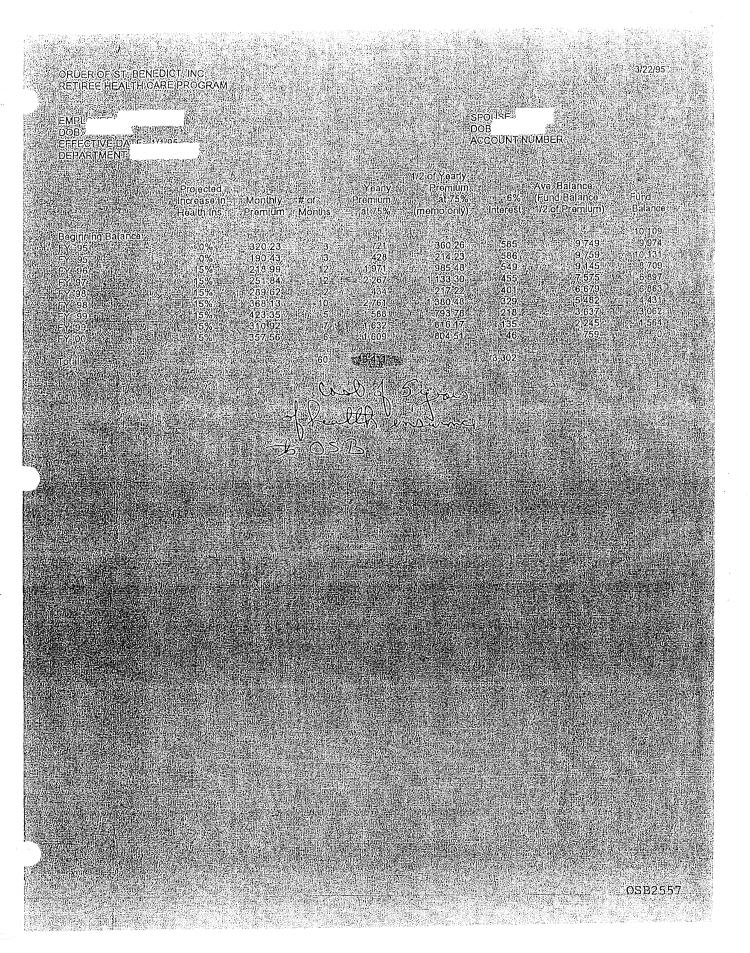
As your are aware rat the time of retirement the following benefits cease, speial security contributions by the Order on your behalf-aworker's compensation, sick leave, unemployment compensation long from disability insurance, contributions to the retirement plans.

We are pleased to be able to offer you the options listed herein in recognition of your 27, years for dedicated service.

Please continuityour intentitio retire on the above stated date by significant the designated area below

	11/5 A =		22条件相談		
	4441	$f_{s} = 0$	\$#\$)X\VX\\$\Z\$		阿哥
www.	NO TONY	(CULTANILY		A	
nketingiEmployee Ex	cecutive in Chi	irge 📑 🗐 💷 D	rector of Human	Kesourcesi ::/	
200					
	11/2/2	79g Taran	33/2/3/3	945	10.
	755	D		100 Per 100 Pe	
Date Date	ite 🦯		alt:		12
NETO LABOR ALLIANO SE TRANSPORTO VA	Walter Committee	THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF T		2000 CONTRACTOR OF THE ACT OF THE	200

Health insurance coverage will remain in the name of Arlene Vogel, spouse of retiree.



Letters to the Editor

Court Dismisses Sex Abuse Charges Against Priest at St. John's Abbey

To the Editor,

Last July the St. Cloud Unabridged published a lengthy article on sex abuse allegations leveled against Rev. Richard Eckroth, OSB. The report contained extensive quotations from Jeff Anderson, a Twin Cities attorney famous for cases of this sort. The article contained not a word from the other side.

In August 1994 you published a letter in which I chided you for this one-sided presentation. It may interest you and readers of the St. Cloud Unabridged to learn that the case has been settled. On Monday, June 6 of this year the judge signed an order "dismissing" the case "on the merits" and

"with prejudice."

The phrase "on the merits" indicates that the dismissal was based upon the evidence presented (or lack thereof) rather than on any legal technicality or procedural reason. The phrase "with prejudice" means that the same case may not be brought again.

This information may be verified by any interested individual at the Court Administration office in the Stearns County Courthouse. The names of the plaintiffs remain confidential, as the law requires.

St. Joseph

Letter to the Editor:

Sex Abuse Article 'Reveals Only One Side of the Story'

Although your monthly paper, the St. Cloud Unabridged, is claimed to be a newspaper of in-depth articles, the article titled "Clergy Sex Abuse..." in issue #3 (July 1994) hardly fits this description.

Out of a total of some 60 column-inches, more than half are direct quotations from a single source, attorney Jeff Anderson. The final quarter of the article is a heavy dose of Jeff Anderson praising Jeff Anderson! Is that what "in-depth" means these days?

Particularly disgusting to myself and to his many friends in the area is the discussion of the case of Rev. Richard Eckroth. You have presented in Anderson's words what is probably going to be his dramatic opening argument. Not a word from any other source, not even the official spokesperson for the abbey!

It would interest many of your readers to know that Father Richard has categorically denied the accusations made by Jeff Anderson. But readers can't learn that from your "in-depth" article.

Also missing from your article is a clear statement that Anderson's entire case rests upon the unsubstantiated memories "recalled" after more than 20 years with the assistance of a psychiatrist. The practitioners of assisted memory recall, and of course attorney Auderson, are wildly enthusiastic about this new method, but many other psychiatrists are very skeptical, to say the least, about the truthfulness and reliability of the method.

A simple and evenhanded discussion in layperson's terms of the claims and doubts that surround this technique can be found on pages 184-186 of Science News of September 18, 1993. The same article describes the False Memory Syndrome Foundation, founded in 1992 to provide information and support to members of more than 2,400 families who contend that they have been falsely accused of sexual abuse.

If you knew Father Richard as I, his brother, do or as many other people in the St. Cloud area have come to know him, I think that you would find it difficult or impossible to give any credence to Jeff Anderson's story. Lacking that experience, you will have to await the outcome of the trial.

I do expect that you, as editor, will be so gracious as to publish a 60 column-inch retraction when the case of Father Richard is completed.

Charles A. Eckroth St. Joseph, MN

(Editor's note: St. Cloud Unabridged attempted to contact the abbey spokesperson by telephone for comment on Rev. Richard Eckroth and the suit filed against him but never received a return call. We applicate for not noting that in the article.)

Christianity. But the Judaism that I was encountering in Jewish sources—and eventually came to encounter in Jewish homes and synagogues—was very much alive and bearing the fruit of holiness. It was a noble and vital faith which had spiritually sustained countless Jews amidst untold persecutions—mainly at the hands of Christians.

Soon I came to realize that the anti-Semitism manifested throughout Christian history was rooted in the anti-Judaism of Christian theology.

Confronting Misinformation

Along with, and related to, the moral problem of anti-Semitism, there was a profound theological problem with which I knew I had to deal: since the church's identity had been built in large part upon misinformation about Judaism, I wondered if there was a way of reconstructing Christian

ment or 1975, the United States Council of Bishops emphasized the seriousness of the new Christian encounter with Jews and Judaism. The bishops claimed that "the brief suggestions on Catholic-Jewish relations of the Vatican Council have been taken up by some theological, but their implications for theological renewal have not yet been fully explored."

To a large extent, my own theological enterprise has been and remains a response to the challenge of the American bishops to explore these implications.

New Christian View

Along with a growing number of Christian theologians, I have been working on formulating a new Christian understanding of Judaism and, consequently, a new Christian self-understanding in relation to Judaism.

God, Torah, and the covenant

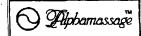
the Unitstian community, has endured through untold persecutions precisely because of their spiritual and moral vitality.

I have therefore been forced to develop a new understanding of Judaism. And since the church's identity has been formed in relation to a caricature of Judaism, my new understanding of Judaism has inevitably led to a reformulation of my Christian self-understanding.

I have discovered a way to be Christian while at the same time acknowledging the permanent validity of Judaism. And I am pleased that the abiding validity of Judaism has been affirmed by the Catholic church and a number of other churches in the recent past.

Nevertheless, there still exists within the churches, including the Catholic church, the widespread

(See JUDAISM p.3)



Health Environment
Capsule
Heat • Vibration •
Ionized Air • Sounds •
Aroma Therapy

Alphamassage combines sensations to produce a state of profound relaxation that relieves mental & physical stress

Alpha Center 654-6400

556 - 25th Ave. N. St. Cloud. MN 56303



Coffee & Tea House 19 W. Minnesota St. St. Joseph, 363-1011 "Where coffee is served, there is grace, splendour, friendship and happiness"

Take a break from the heat and try our leed Lattés, leed Mochas, or Italian Sodas.



JAMES R. THOMAS
ROUTE 4
St. CLOUD, MINNESOTA 56301

Bus: (612) 252-4499 Res: (612) 363-6726 Eulogy: _____ by S. Jane Weber. 9/12/95 2 Cor. 9:7-14; Mark 10:13-16, 28-30

"Now the one who provides seed for the sowing and bread for food will provide the seed for you to sow. He will multiply it and swell the harvest of your benevolence, and you will always be rich enough to be generous."

This passage from Paul speaks clearly to me of As the third oldest in a family of fourteen children, arned the richness of generosity. She spoke often of the love and acceptance she always received from her parents and siblings, the harvest of benevolence that Paul speaks of. In speaking of her family, adly remembered that family celebrations were a big part of their life. Special times like birthdays, were celebrated with her father bringing home a special treat, and her mother baking a cake. She remembers her parents as hard-working. Her mother was specially trained in tailoring, an art which she passed on to

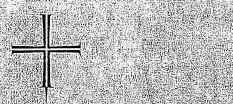
The faith-life in her early North Dakota days was enriched by daily Mass and the rosary prayed in common in her home.

so gratefully remembered other North Dakota neighbors and friends: Father Hildebrand Eickhoff, who was instrumental in getting Catholic teachers into public schools. The , Father Luke and Father Urban, and her next door neighbor.

When she left home to seek God in this monastic community, she recalled asking her father for a blessing, perhaps another influence of the Benedictines who taught her in grade school. She laughingly remembered running errands as a child for the reward of a cookie.

In her declining years at St. Scholastica, those of her close knit family who lived nearby, and Father Richard, spent many hours with her. The Sisters and staff at St. Scholastica know this was a great comfort to her, as was the loving service of everyone there.

a kind and gentle person. Hospitality was second nature to her. She also had a special love for teaching children. In this she certainly resonated with the Gospel story: "Let the children come to me for the kingdom belongs to such as these." What was also important to so that her teaching career was carefully interwoven in Community



DOCÚMENT

ORDER OF STUBENEDICT, INC

Gonducting St. John's Abbey, University, Preparatory School Liturgical Press Box 5000 COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-5000

Human Resources

44. (612) 363-2508 FAX (612)/363-2115

MEMORANDUM

Rence McGraw, O.S.B.

Herbert Trenz, Director of Human Resources FROM:

SUBJECT -date

DATE September 14: 1995

1995 regarding the althunsurance premiums. We responded on April 28 by sending him a copy of the Retirement Agreement which has been entered into with dated January.

They are continuing to pay their share of the health insurance premium, which is presently \$87 plus the basic and dependent life insurance premiums for the coverage they are continuing. This amounts for a total of \$98.35 per month.

If you need further information, please advise.

RAY PERIOD REGINS E HOULDAYS	#PAYY C:MONY/PAY, PATOTAL: BATES FOTALS : BOURS : \$158725 ROUNDED:	
Septi93 160 Hisser Balloliday 1	176 - 2584 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	
Nov. 93 176 lifes	N68/1-22/03/2	
Peb VA 168 History For the property of the pr		
May 9.1 - District Section 19.10 bid ay 1.00 bid ay 1.		
pply 94 il 188 pinks de moturey Avy 94 de febres de la lace Sept 44 de dans de la lace	1847 1 22,008 191 (942) 1848 1 22,008 191 (942) 1848 2 2,002 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	
The state of the s		
Placetion Appendix 6		
Property of the second		
Approvidate Gost Syrs ** Komroningsanel, a	Realth Unsurance	
		DSB2552

STIPULATION AND RELEASE

and the Order of Saint Benedict whereinafter "the pantics") stipulate and agree as follows:

WHEREAS

Order of Saint Benedict and allege war had sustained psychological, emotional, and other injuries as a s his children; and result of certain events of

- The Order of Saint Benedict has denied legal liability for any damages to members of their family, and or other
- s requested that the Order of Saint Benedict pay for on-going counseling and therapy plus support until his proposed retirement date of January 1, 1995) and
- The Order of Saint Benedict Wishes to pay for reasonable therapy and counseling expenses incurred ind other members of his famuly and to provide support until his proposed rectrement date of January 1, 1995

THEREFORE; The parties agree and stipulate as follows:

iall continue as

on leave with full pay until January 1, 1995. As an employee on leave with full pay the snall be eligible for all employee baneties excapt as moted below.

rees that he shall retire on Januar If which the order of Saint Benedict Upon retirement, shall be eligible for all health benefits and secundlated sick igave given to an employee retiring a the same participation level as other employees with

accumulated sentority.

pagrees not to make any claims against. The Order of Saint Benedict for He shall be elaginisat apply for medical queabusity. If receives medical disability, the financial terms of of this Agreement shall terminate and new terms shall be negotiated in accord with the provisions. of the medical disability.

Naither this Agreement or the fact of payment shall be admissible at trial for any purposes

vpressly intend
and agree that this Agreement includes a Release of all
their claims arising from includes involving
their children and monks of the order of Saint
Benedict, including but not limited to, claims
for known, thknown, latent, developed and undeveloped
injuries, anticipated and manticipated
consequences, and known and unknown developments
of such injuries, and claims as respect the nature
extent and permanency of any of such injuries.

The Parties agree that the existence of this Agreement and its terms and conditions are to be held in strict confidence.

Agreement, les comme and conditions to any individual sexcept to their attorneys, accountants, tax consultants, state and federal tax authorities or is may be required by law, and the order of Saunt Benedict also agrees not to disclose the existence of tils agreement, except as is necessary to their accountants, suditors, state and federal tax.

Succountants, suditors, state and federal tax.

Cultis agreement, except as is necessary to their accountants, suditors, state and federal tax.

Succountants, suditors, state and federal tax.

Cultis agreement, except as is necessary to their decorates or board of trustees, insurers, attorneys on as may be required by law or in defense of the Critic of its members from any claim, suit or other tegal action initiated by the children or their spouses of do seavogs

Dated:

Swore read and sworm to before merchis day of

Dated

THE ORDER OF SAINT BENEDICT

Timothy Kelly President.

Father Richard Eckroth was born in Mandan, N. D., made his first profes-

sion of vows in 1946, studied philosophy at the International Benedictine College of St. Anselm in Rome for three years and was ordained to the priesthood in 1952.



He taught philosophy at St. John's University (1952-76), was the assistant to the novice master (1951-53) and to the master of brothers (1953-56), served as the master of brothers (1956-64) and as a faculty resident in student housing at St. John's (1964-67).

He was also in charge of the abbey's stamp and coin collections and was the community's wine maker and keeper of the wine cellar (1963-76). He also served as chaplain at the monastery, college and high school of St. Benedict, St. Joseph (1967-73).

Father Eckroth began his pastoral ministry as assistant at St. Augustine Church, St. Cloud (1973-74) and Seven Dolors Church, Albany (1974-76).

From 1977 to 1993 he served at the abbey's foundation in the Bahamas. He was the associate pastor of a church in Nassau, then took charge of six churches on the Family Island of Andros, and later oversaw the construction of a new church on the Family Island of Bimini.

He is currently in charge of the abbeyparish cemetery and monastic burials at St. John's and is a substitute chaplain.

July 3, 1996

Office of the alebot St. John's abbey Collegerielle, Minn.

Dear Sir:

Please place the enclased check in the proper account. We wish to Konor Father Richard Eckroth on his fiftieth year of the priest hood.

Thank you for your help Sincerely,

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

BOX 2015

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

Control of the second s

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

July 16, 1996

Dear Mr. and Mrs.

Thank you for your kind letter and generous gift to Saint John's Abbey on the occasion of Fr. Richard Eckroth's fiftieth anniversary as a priest.

Your gift is a fitting tribute to a monk who has used his talents selflessly in the service of his monastic community and the Church.

May inner peace abound in you and may God continue to bless you all.

Sincerely in Christ,

Abbot Timothy Kelly, OSB

TK/kr

PHONE 612 363-2544 FAX 612 363-3082

RELIGION NEWS

Rev. Richard Eckroth celebrates Golden Jubilee



REV. RICHARD ECKROTH

REV RICHARD Eckroth, OSB, a member of St John's Abbey, Collegeville, Minnesota, is celebrating 50 years of commit-ment to the Benedictine monastic way of life.

A native of Mandan, North Dakota, Fr Richard made his first profession of vows on July 11, 1946. He was ordained to the priesthood in 1952.

priesthood in 1952.
After teaching philosophy at St John's University and serving in various administrative and pastoral positions, Fr Richard was assigned to the Bahamas where he first served as the assistant pastor of Holy Family Church, Robinson

Road.

He also lived and worked at St Augustine's Monastery, Fox Hill. He then was named pastor of Holy Family Church before being assigned to take care of the three Catholic churches on South Andros and the three churches at Mangrove Cay.

During the pray eight was the

During the next eight years he did extensive repair and maintenance work, pulling new roofs on the churches at Little Creek, Kemp's Bay, and High Rock as well as at Behring Point, North Andros.

He also painted all the churches on South Andros as well as Holy Angels Church and St Benedict's Church at Mangrove Cay.

In 1987 Fr Richard was assigned to Bimini where he supervised the construction of the new Holy Name Church on that island. When that project was completed he returned to St Augustine's Monastery in Nassau and continued his pastoral ministry to various New Providence parishes.

In 1993 Father Richard returned to St John's Abbey where he is in charge of the abley-parish cemetery and does substitute chaplaincy work at convents and retirement centres in the Col-legeville area.

During Lent this year he returned to the Bahamas for a six weeks' visit.

Abbot Baldwin Dworschak of St. John's Abbey dies at 90

ABBOT Baldwin Dworschak, OSB, sixth abbot of St John's Abbey Collegeville, Minnessota, died on June 16 from a heart attack while recuperating from colon cancer. His funeral and burial were at St John's Abbey on June 19.

Abbot Baldwin, who was the religious superior of the Benedictine monks serving in the Bahamas, was Abbot of St John's Moreor of the Benedictine monks serving in the Bahamas, was Abbot of St John's Moreor of the Benedictine monks superior of the Benedictine monks in 1973 and was from 1950-71.

Abbot Baldwin was born 90 years ago on March 1, 1906, in Arcadia, Wisconsin, He altended St John's Preparatory School, University and Seminary, made his first profession of vows as a Benedictine monk in 1972 and was rudained to the pricathood in 1933.

He laught English, religion and metal craft classes at St John's served as the proctor in a student dormitory as well as Dean of Men, superior of monastic priesthood students, and Prior or second-incommand of the monastic community as director of vocations with the choice as his guiding motto a phrase from the Rule of St Benedict whereby the abbot is counseled to serve rather than to proceed to the students of St John's was his office were: the preparation of a flooy-ger huisting plan for the Collegeville campus that included a lama mater.



Religion Calendar

FINANCIAL DOMINIONS

FINANCIAL DOMINIONS
On July 28-August 2, Kingdom Life World Outreach Ministrea with host their 2nd Annual Financial Dominion Conference at the church's workshop centre, 25 Chesapeake Road.
On July 28 at 10:30am, Fitzroy Wilson, senior pastor of Kingdom First International Church in Barbados, will speak on "Corporate Aspects of Financial Dominion." At 7pm than night, Pastor Claude Brooks will speak on "Financial Dominion through Service." Pastor Brooks Bas founded many successful businesses, including the first computer school of Guyana.
Other speakers include Marlas Smill, director of development at Kingsway Academy and director of education at Christian Life Church, Rich Worsham, president of a Christian business organisation, the Joseph and Daniel Company, in Florida, and Rev Dr N Cindy Trimm, president and director of Dominion Ambassadors Inc in Florida.

in Florida.

in Florida.

Henty Francis, associate pastor and chlef financial officer at Bahamas Faith Ministries International, Alfred Stewart, president of British American Bank, and vice chancellor of the Anglican diocese, lawyer Ruble Nottage will also speak.

Monday -Thursday sessions will be held at 10am, 11:15am, 12:30pm and 7:30pm and Friday sessions at 7:30pm.

CALVARY DELIVERANCE

THE 14th Annual Convention of Calvary Deliverance Church will be held July 21-28 under the theme "Waiting with the Right Expectation."

CHRIST THE KING

CHRIST THE KING
THE FOLLOWING services will be held at Christ the
King Anglican Church, Ridgeland Park West.
Sunday: 7am and 10am - Said
Mass and sermon with Father
Ranfurly Brown: 7:30pmSolemn Evensong, sermon and
benediction with 19 thrown,
Monday: 7am - Mass; 6pmConfirmation class.

ALL SAINTS PARISH

THE FOLLOWING services will be held at All Saints Parish:

Sunday: 7am and 10am — Family Eucharist with Father James Moultrie: 7pm — Youth service.

Tuesday: 8:30am — Mass at St. Luke's Chapet, Princess Margaret Hospital; 7:30pm — Deacon Michael Olitens will be ordained to the priesthood.

St. John's Abbey Collegeville, Minn. 56321 May, 1997

Many nice things have happened since my last letter, but perhaps the nicest of these things was the green light that the abbot gave me on April 29th to return to the Bahamas on a permanent basis. Earlier this year the new Prior for the monastery in the Bahamas had asked me if I would be willing to return to the Bahamas with him when he takes over on JUly lst. I told him I would be very willing if the abbot would give his approval. Now the abbot has done this and I will be returning to Nassau on June 30th. There are four of us priests going to Nassau at this time and also 2 junior monks to spend the summer there and help with the fixing up. I expect to be stationed in Nassau at the Priory, but there might be occasions to travel out to some of the islands from time to time. So after July 1st my address will be: St. Augustine's Monastery, Box N-394 Nassau, BAHAMAS. The telephone number has a ndw code also: 242 364 1331.

Before returning to the Bahamas I expect to visit in North Dakota. My plan is to visit there about the time of nephew wedding in Mandan on June?'-- That will be an appropriate time, for it is also the birthday of nd me, a nice occasion to celebrate! I have already celebrated the good news to some extent by taking a 2-day trip up to the cabin on Swenson Lake near Bemidji. I was all alone, but had a very pleasant, peaceful time at the old cabin. The only traces of snow were a few patches in the deep woods, and the road was nice and dry so I could drive right to the door of the cabin. I did a little work by removing some old branches and rotten logs from the yard, hiked u bit through the woods over to the adjoining lake, Andrusia, where our property used to touch. I was surprised to see some ice still on Lake Andrusia, even though the Mississippi River flows through the lower end of this lake. Another surprise was to see a large beaver lodge on Swenson Lake only a short distance from our boat dock. And there was plenty of evidence that the beavers had been dusy through the winter cutting down popple trees for food. I even tried the sauna one evening before going to bed, and it was very good!

These weeks have seen more and more signs of spring, even though the nights have often been freezing. One day the woods were full of frog croakings as they came out of their winter hibernation. More and more wild flowers are making their appearance, little violets and small white flowers like violets in shape. I even got stung by a mosq before I noticed him and put him out of existence. I stopped by house one day on Kremer Lake, and we were both surprised to see a large flock of loons on his lake. I say surprised, for loons are always in pairs, only one pair of them to a lake through the summer to a lake. This must have been \$ flock of 50 or more of them migrating north for the summer. I had just never before seen sucha flock. And another sign of spring was the wood tick I found in my hair. I have been spending a lot of time in the woods hauling out fire wood that I had split from dead oak trees I have been cuing down. I have cut down dozens of such trees and they are not little trees either, some even 2 feet in diameter. and many other friends have been hauling home some good fuel for the winter. One day when I was hauling sucha load on the little narrow gague truck that I use, the truck broke down with the front wheels collapsed. It sure looked like theend of the road for this truck. But the echanic at the garage-looked it over and discovered that it was only the shock absorbers that that come loose, tand he was able to fix them in short order. For this I was very grateful, for I have found it to be a most handy vehicle for working in the woods.

ON April 17th word came from Nassau that Bro. Henry had died. It was for his expected deatht that I had built the coffin when I was ther in February and March. But I did not expect them to use it so soon. His cancer progressed very rapidly at the end. Fr. Abbot went to Nassau for the funeral which was a very big one, with the 900+ students and hundreds of other friends attending. He had been the baker for years and had won a way into the hearts of the students with his pasteries. They are going to miss him. At St. John's we had a memorial mass at the same time as he was being buwied in Nassau.

At St. John's construction has begun on an addition to the sports facility and field. This necessitated the the removal of 2 stone ticket booths I had built of stone and cement in the early 60's. I'm sure these will be replaced along with a new press box in a new facility. I had also helped to build the old press box even earlier than the ticket booths. I guess eventually all the old will pass away just as we do.

MEET THE NEW CREW

Saint Augustine's Monastery (SAM) is pleased to welcome three Benedictine monks of Saint John's Abbey, Collegeville, Minnesota, to assist in the daily worship and work of this Bahamian community.



Father Richard Eckroth, OSB, is no stranger to the Bahamas, having done previous pastoral work here for 16 years (1977-93). Born in Mandan, North Dakota,

71 years ago, Fr. Richard made his first profession of monastic vows at Saint John's in 1946 and was ordained to the priesthood in 1952. He taught philosophy at Saint John's University and served in various administrative and pastoral positions in Minnesota.

Assigned to the Bahamas in 1977, he first served as the associate pastor and pastor of Holy Family Church in Nassau. He then was named pastor of six mission churches on Andros Island. During his eight-year term there, Fr. Richard did extensive repair and maintenance work, putting new roofs on the churches at Little Creek, Kemp's Bay, High Rock, and Behring Point and painting a number of the churches on this Family Island of the Bahamas.

In 1987 Fr. Richard became pastor of Holy Name Church on the Island of Bimini where he supervised the construction of the new church. He returned to Saint John's in 1993 where he was in charge of the abbey-parish cemetery and did chaplaincy work at convents and retirement centers.

Delighted to be back in the Bahamas, Fr. Richard has been appointed the plant manager of the monastery and chaplain of Saint Martin's Monastery. He is putting his practical experience and expertise as a carpenter, electrician, and general handyman to good use, and the community here is grateful for his contributions.



Father Antony Hellenberg, OSB, was born in Chicago 58 years ago. He entered Saint John's Abbey in 1960 and was ordained to the priesthood in 1966. He has the

Master's degree both in German language and literature and in folklore.

For the past ten years Fr. Antony served as the Director of Academic Advising at Saint John's and was responsible for assisting students in the fulfillment of their graduation requirements. Prior to this work he had served as the coordinator of special events, as a faculty resident in college housing, and as a teacher of German

Fr. Antony worked seven years as an instructor in mathematics and science at the Howard School for Learning Disabled Students in Atlanta, Georgia. He also did contract work for the Smithsonian Institution and the Library of Congress in Washington, D.C., in the area of German folklore.

This past year Fr. Antony was on a sabbatical leave during which he first studied educational computing services and then pursued courses in JARVIS HEARING 22 DECEMBER 1997 ADDENDUM I

31 DECEMBER 1997

IN THE SUMMER-OF 1995, I ADDED THE FOLLOWING NON-SAUNA YOUNG PEOPLE TO MY LIST AFTER BEING FOLD THAT

, WISHED TO SEE ME. I ADD

NO.19.20,21 REPRESENTING THREE OF THE FOUR SONS OF

NO.22 WOULD THEN BECOME THE J

F EAST ST.CLOUD (ST.

AUGUSTINE PARISH)

THE TWO FAMILIES HAD JOINTLY FILED A PETITION AGAINST FRS.ECKROTH AND DAHLHEIMER (I BELIEVE- THIS PETETION WOULD BE THE SECOND SUCH IN THE CAREER OF DAHLHEIMER).

OUR DEPOSITION IN FAVOR OF THE TWO FAMILIES WAS GIVEN ON 20 DEC 1994 AND ON 30 JANUARY 1995, AN ADDED DEPOSITION AND CROSS-EXAMINATION. THE TWO DEPOSITIONS TOTAL APPROXIMATELY 280+ PAGES OF TRANSCRIPT AND REPRESENT APPROXIMATELY 7 TO 16 HOURS OF TESTIMONY. IT WAS DURING THE SECOND SUCH EVENT THAT I RECALLED THAT I HAD ALREADY IN 1978-80 TALKED WITH THE FIRM OF QUINLIVAN AND QUINLIVAN AND HAD BEEN TOLD, AS I HAD BEEN BY THREE/FOUR OTHER ALUMNI ATTORNEYS IN THE ST. CLOUD AREA, THAT THE STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS HAD RUN ITS COURSE ALREADY BY 1978. ON 30 JANUARY 1995, I FOUND MYSELF BEING DEPOSED BY THE SAME LAW FIRM THAT HAD 15-17 YEARS EARLIER HAD TOLD ME I COULD NOT FILE FOR EITHER CRIMINAL/CIVIL) PROCEEDINGS AGAINST ECKROTH. I WAS TRYING TO KEEP MY ALLEGATIONS INSIDE THE CHURCH AT THAT TIME. THAT WAS A MISTAKE.

WE LEFT THE 30 JANUARY 1996 DEPOSITION BELIEVING ECKROTH-DAHLHEIMER WOULD BE PROCESSED THROUGH A CIVIL PROCEEDING IN MARCH 1996. AN APPEAL WAS SUCCESSFULLY SOUGHT AT THE MINNESOTA APPELLATE LEVEL AND THE CIVIL PROCEEDING WHICH HAD BEEN RESCHEDULED FOR MAY 1995 WAS DROPPED.

I UNDERSTAND THAT THE VERY YOUNGEST SON OF DID RECEIVE A LIMITED COVERAGE OF PSYCHIATRIC CARE ON THE DAHLHEIMER SIDE OF THE PETITION.

IN THE MONTHS REMAINING OF 1995, I ASSESSED AS BEING IN THE SAME CONDITION MENTALLY AND PHYSICALLY AS I HAD FOUND MYSELF IN MID-1978 WHEN I BEGAN TO SEE DR JOHN MCNAMARA OF CMMHA-ST CLOUD MCNAMARA IS NOW RETIRED AND LIVING IN LITTLE FALLS. BY THE END OF 1995 . HAD HAD UNDERGONE AND I FOUND IT DIFFICULT TO APPROACH HIM AS HIS ANGER (LIKE . HAD HAD UNDERGONE

MINE), UNDELIEF, GRIEF WOULD WELL UP AND (I THOUGHT) BURST THE MAN'S HEART. ON TWO OF THE VISITS I MADE TO HIS HOME, WE WALKED GUTSIDE FOR AIR. THE MAN STARTED TO SOB SO HARD THAT, WHEN I PUT MY ARMS AROUND HIS SHOULDERS TO TELL HIM WE BOTH HAD TO BE STRONG FOR OUR FAMILIES, THAT MAN WEPT SO HARD I THOUGHT HIS SKELETON WOULD COME APART. TWO BLIND-SIDED MEN, STANDING IN THE SNOW AND COLD. TWO MEN WHO TRUSTINGLY PLACED THEIR CHILDREN IN HARM'S WAY AND ARE LEFT WITH NO RECOURSE. I THINK THE ONLY REAL GOOD I DID HIS FAMILY WAS TO BE WITH A MAN WHO DID NOT WANT HIS WIFE TO SEE MORE OF HIS TEARS.

ADDENDUM II

WHEN I RECEIVED THE SUBPOENA TO GIVE TESTIMONY ON 20 DECEMBER 1994 AT THE HAND OF RENE MCGRAW, OSB - A SPOKESPERSON/FACILITATOR FOR THE ABBEY AND CLASS MATE OF FRS $\underline{A},\underline{D},$ AND \underline{e} - I WAS GREATLY AGITATED TO SEE THAT I WAS TO BE CALLED TO GIVE TESTIMONY IN FAVOR OF ECKROTH/DAHLHEIMER. I THEN PREPARED TWO TAPE RECORDINGS GIVING MY HISTORY INTO THIS AFFAIR UP TO

THAT DATE- APPROXIMATELY 15 DECEMBER 1994. EACH OF THE FIVE ATTORNEYS AND THE CURRENT ABBOT AT ST. JOHN'S RECEIVED A SET OF TAPES, ALONG WITH A COLOR-CODED SET CHARTING FAMILY NAMES AND THE RESPECTIVE CHILDREN WHOSE LIVES HAD EITHER ENDED OR CONTINUED WITH TROUBLING LIFE OUTCOMES. I WILL MAKE THESE TAPES AND THE CHART AVAILABLE TO ANY INVESTIGATIVE AGENCY THAT WILL TAKE THE TIME FOR DISCOVERY. WHAT PROMPTS THIS IS THAT WHEN I HAD GONE TO RESPONSIBLE LEGAL, MEDICAL, PSYCHOLOGICAL, SOCIAL SERVICE, OR HOSPITAL CAREGIVERS, I WAS TOLD..."WRITE A BOOK..THE STORY IS TOO BIG... I HAVE ANOTHER PATIENT/APPOINTMENT WAITING...GET A LAWYER...WE DONT HAVE THE RESOURCES OR STAFF TO INVESTIGATE YOUR CLAIMS."

IT TURNED OUT TO BE GALLING ENOUGH TO LEARN THAT ECKROTH HAD APPARENTLY GONE ABOUT THE CAMPUS SHOPS SAYING THAT HE HAD "WON" OR "HAD BEEN ENONERATED BUT MORE SO ON SEEING THE ANNOUNCEMENT THAT POST-PUBESCENT PRIESTS WERE BEING COUNSELLED AND THEN PLACED BACK INTO MY CHURCH (SEE ATTACHED ARTICLE FROM ST.CLOUD DAILY TIMES, NOVEMBER 1995). WHILE NOTHING WAS SAID IN THE ARTICLE ABOUT PREPUBESCENT PRIESTS, I READ THIS ARTICLE KNOWING THE DAMAGE AND CORROSION THAT HAD HIT OUR COMMUNITY. I BELIEVE THAT THE SUPERIORS OF GO TO ANY LENGTH TO KEEP A PRIEST IN SERVICE. "GOOD"MEN DOING NOTHING IN THE FACE OF EVIL.

ADDENDUM III

IN ADDITION TO ECKROTH-DAHLHEIMER, I CONNECT THE FOLLOWING MEMBERS OF THE ST.JOHN'S COMMUNITY TO OTHER YOUNG MEN AND WOMEN WHO I FEEL HAD HAD THEIR LIVES DISRUPTED AND WHO I HAD REPORTED EITHER TO ABBOT THEISEN OR IN THE DEPOSITIONS. EACH NAME BELOW IS GIVEN AN ALPHA BETIC CODE LETTER (A TO F) AND THAT CODE WILL BE ENTERED INTO A SEALED ADDENDUM (IV) THAT I EXPECT TO GIVE TO BCA RESEARCH TEAM AND OTHERS:

PRIEST A: "CASE SETTLED OUT OF COURT. VICTIM - ST JOSEPH, MN

11

*THIS PRIEST IS FEATURED AS THE THIRD STUDY IN A FRONTLINE (PBS) PROGRAM OF THREE SUMMERS AGO- CLERGY ABUSE: SINS OF THE FATHERS.

*THE BACKGROUND OF THIS STUDY IS THE STREET WHERE MY WIFE AND I BUY GROCERIES, GAS/REPAIR OUR CAR, DRY CLEAN CLOTHES, AND THE SCHOOL AND CHURCH WHERE WE HAD PLACED ALL FOUR OF OUR CHILDREN

"I CANNOT BELIEVE THAT PRIEST A COULD ONLY HAVE ABUSED ONE YOUNG MAN. IT IS MY PERCEPTION THAT PEOPLE LIKE A DON'T QUIT WITH ONE AND MAY HAVE HAD MANY SUCH CONTACTS "WINESS/INFORMANT-YES

PRIEST B: FORMER COLD SPRING, ST BONIFACE CHURCH PASTOR "GUESTS OF B INCLUDE

IND

LIEVE TO BE SUICIDE)

"WITNESS/INFORMANT YES
PRIEST C: "FORMER FACULTY MEMBER CSB (COLLEGE OF ST. BENEDICT)

ADMINISTRATION ASKED THAT HE BE RETURNED TO ABBEY AS
HE CAN'T KEEP HIS HANDS OFF OUR STUDENTS"

"PLACED AS DEPARTMENT HEAD IN THIS PLANT

"GUESTS A FORMER SAUNA CHILD OF ECKROTH IN THE WORKPLACE
UNTIL SUCH TIME AS THE YOUNG WOMAN LEAVES OUR EMPLOYMENT
TO BECOME A NANY IN NEW YORK STATE
"WITNESS, YES

JARVIS HEARING 22 DECEMBER 1997 <u>ADDENDUM III</u>-CONTINUED

PRIEST D: "GUESTS AND ACTIVELY PURSUES ONE OF OUR STUDENT EMPLOYEES WHO WORKED IN THIS PLANT UNTIL WEEKS AFTER THE YOUNG MAN'S SOBBING, WIDOWED MOTHER HAD CALLED THE LOCAL <u>CRIMESTOPPERS</u> REPRESENTATIVE. THE WOMAN WAS ASKING "IF THERE WAS A COURSE OF ACTION SHE MIGHT TAKE TO STOP THE SOLICITATION OF PRIEST D ON HER SON." "I REPORTED THIS INCIDENT TO FORMER ABBOT THEISEN ON 12 JULY 1982 ALONG WITH MY FIRST FORMAL ACCUSATION OF ECKROTH. END RESULT OF THE CONFERENCE WITH ABT. THEISEN: ECKROTH WENT BACK TO THE MISSION IN THE BAHAMAS. PRIEST D BECAME THE CO-COORDINATOR OF THE FRESHMAN COLLOQUIUM WHICH MEANT THAT 200+ MATRICULATING YOUNG MEN OF THAT FALL '82 HAD TO ENTER THEIR COLLEGE YEARS THROUGH THIS MAN'S OFFICE...SORT OF LIKE TROLLING RED MEAT BEFORE A SHARK! "WITNESS, YES.

PRIEST E: "ASSIGNED AS PASTOR TO SAME PARISH AS PRIEST A (WHO BY NOW WAS HOUSED AT ST SCHOLASTICA' COLLEGE IN DULUTH AND ASSIGNED AS CHAPLAIN AT THE DULUTH FEDERAL PRISON)

"E OFFICIATES AT FUNERAL OF POLICE OFFICER AND THEN A 15-YEAR OLD BOY FROM AVON, MN, WHO HAD DIED OF SELF-INFLICTED GUNSHOT BETWEEN XTMAS 95 AND EARLY JANUARY 1996.

"I WAS TOLD THE BOY'S PARENTS HAD BOTH ASKED E TO STOP SEEING THEIR SON

"PRIEST E RETURNS TO ABBEY WITH SECOND "NERVOUS CONDITION" IN HIS CAREER
"WITNESS/INFORMANT, YES

PRIEST F: "PLACED IN MY WORKPLACE AS EDITOR ON 2 SEPTEMBER 1994 ON THE VERY SAME DAY I HAD REFUSED TO ALLOW THE ST.CLOUD HOSPITAL 2 WEST DOCTORS CABUGAO/KOOIKER TO BEGIN THEIR N THE RE-TREATMENT OF MY WIFE FACE OF \$75,000 WORTH OF HOSPITAL BILLING FROM THE PREVIOUS JUNE-AUGUST TREATMENT REGIMEN. "PRIEST F GUESTS ST. JOHN'S PREPARATORY STUDENTS (ST CLOUD DAILY TIMES, CIRCA EARLY AUGUST 1991)
*TO HIS CREDIT PRIEST F REPORTS TO MY CO-WORKERSWHEN THEY QUESTION HIM ON THEIR OWN PERSONAL SAFETY OR OF THE SAFETY OF THEIR CHILDREN SHOULD THEIR CHILDREN EVER BE IN THE WORKPLACE, THAT "YOU NEED NOT WORRY AS ALL OF MY VICTIMS WERE 17,18, OR 19 YEARS OLD" *I DO NOT SEE THIS INDIVIDUAL (F)DAILY BUT WILL GREET HIM A GOOD DAY/EVENING WITHOUT REFERRING TO HIM BUT NAME AND CERTAINLY NOT BY THE TITLE, FATHER. I AM ASHAMED TO HAVE HIS NAME ON TWO OF OUR PUBLICATIONS THAT I HAVE SOLD AND RECOMMENDED TO PASTORS/PARISHES SINCE THE EARLY 60'S "WHEN GREETING OR MEETING THE MAN, I LOOK AT HIS HANDS WHICH, I BELIEVE, WERE ONCE CONSECRATED TO THE SERVICE OF MY CHURCH. I BELIEVE IF I WERE TO LOOK IN HIS FACE AND SEE A HINT OF EXONERATED SMIRK, I BELIEVE I WOULD LOSE MY COMPOSURE.

JARVIS HEARING 22 DECEMBER 1997 ADDENDUM III-CONTINUED

ONE IMPORTANT NOTE: PRIESTS A, D, AND E HAD TO HAVE BEEN PART OF A

BATTERY OF PSYCHOLOGICAL TESTS GIVEN IN 1954 BY MY FORMER

THERAPIST, JOHN MCNAMARA (SEE DEPOSITION PAGES OF THE

30 JAN 1995 TESTIMONTY). MNAMARA HAD TOLD ME DURING OUR MAY-JUNE 1978

CONFERENCES THAT HE, WHILE UNDER CONTRACT TO THE ST.JOHN'S COMMUNITY,

HAD WARNED THAT SAME COMMUNITY OF THE PROBLEMATIC NATURE OF ECKROTH

AND "THOSE PEOPLE." IT IS NOW OBVIOUS THAT MCNAMARA'S WARNINGS HAD

HAD SOME SUBSTANCE.

ODDLY ENOUGH, THE PEDOPHILE PRIEST ECKROTH AND DAHLHEIMER AND PRIESTS A TO F ARE NOT MY PERSONAL TARGETS. I HAVE HAD THE TIME TO WONDER, PARTICULAR WHEN THE WORD "DYSFUNCTIONAL" IS CASUALLY APPLIED TO MYSELF OR MY FAMILY, WHAT WOULD BE THE DEGREE OF "HYPER-DYSFUNCTIONALITY" IF APPLIED TO THE SUPERIORS AND CAREGIVERS TO THE MEN LISTED ABOVE? THE DAMAGE THEY HAVE DONE WITH APPARENT IMPUNITY AND IMPENETRABLE DENIAL MUST RANK LARGE WITH AMONG THEIR FELLOW PRIESTS WHO STRUGGLE TO CONDUCT THEIR OWN LIVES UPRIGHTLY AND WHO GO ABOUT THEIR OWN MINISTRIES. SOME OF THE UPRIGHT ARE CONFRONTED BY THESE SATYRS EVEN BEFORE ORDINATION.

MY TAREGT WOULD BE THOSE SUPERIORS WHO COVER FOR THESE GUYS AND PLACE THEM IN NEW ASSIGNMENTS KNOWING FULL WELL THEIR PROCLIVITIES FOR PRE/POSTPUBESCENT ACTIVITY. I CAN'T BELIEVE THESE MEN ARE ALLOWED TO PREACH, TO BAPTISE, MARRY, BURY, OR ADMINISTER OTHER SACRAMENTS, OR, WITH THE HANDS OF A PEDOFILE/EPHEBOPHILE, WOULD BE ALLOWED TO PICK UP A HOST OR CHALICE TO CELEBRATE THE EUCHARIST. MCNAMARA HAD SAID TO ME IN MAY-JUNE 1978 WHEN I POSED THE QUESTION "HOW COULD A PRIEST WITH THE MASS WINE STILL ON HIS BREATH, BE MASSAUGING KIDS IN A SAUNA?"

I SWEAR HIS REPLY, WITH TEARS RUNNING DOWN HIS OWN FACE, WAS

"MY WIFE AND I NO LONGER GO TO FUNCTIONS AT THE COUNTRY CLUB...
"WHEN I ENTER THE ROOM, THE LOCAL PRIESTS AND MINISTERS EXIT...
"THEY KNOW I KNOW WHAT THEY ARE DOING TO MY PATIENTS...."

IT WOULD APPEAR THATTHIS MAY HAVE BEEN THE POLICY OF ST.CLOUD HOSPITAL (2 WEST) STAFFERS AND/OR THOSE PERSONS RUNNING CENTRAL MINNESOTA MENTAL HEALTH CENTER (CMMHC), AND/OR THOSE YOUNG PEOPLE GOING BEFORE AN EXAMINING TEAM SUCH AS JENSEN -CUMMING: IF THE CHILD TELLS OF AN ABUSIVE EVENT, THEN

- SEPARATE HIM/HER FROM FAMILY AND, WITHOUT SUPPORT OF MOTHER, FATHER, OR SIBLINGS, PRESENT HIM TO PERPETRATOR
- II. INTERDÍCT TIME-"DON'T TELL OR THESE FINE THINGS WILL HAPPEN TO YOUR FAMILY" (SEE NOTES WRITTEN PAGES GIVEN TO ROGER SCHWAB THE PATIENT ADVOCATE ON MARCH 1996
- III. APPLY LABEL- THE MOST ACUTE EVER SEEN -EVEN IF IT TURNS OUT TO BE A MIS-DIAGNOSIS AND LEAD TO LONG-TERM MIS MEDICATION
- IV. EFFECTIVE IN KEEPING THE PATIENT SILENT, IN A STATE OF BEING UNABLE TO EXPRESS THEIR PAIN WHILE THE STATUE OF LIMITATIONS RUNS ITS INITIAL COURSE?!?
- V. IF THE YOUNG PERSON FINALLY SEES A LEGAL RECOURSE, THEN SETTLE AND SEAL IT UP LIKE A BAD DREAM

AN OUTRAGEOUS ACCUSATION, A WILD STRETCH OF FANTASY? NOT IN THE FACE OF THE DENIALS WE HAVE MET, NOTE IN THE FACE OF THE ACCUSATIONS THIS FAMILY HAS MET, AND, BY GOD, NOT IN THE FACE OF THE INACTION OF CAREGIVERS WHO WOULD NOT MAKE A SINGLE, SIGNIFICANT MOVE ON THE BEHALF OF MY WIFE, SON, OR THE BLUE-CODED YOUNG PEOPLE LISTED ABOVE. I BELIEVE THAT, IF DR. NILES,

31 DECEMBER 1997

JARVIS HEARING 22 DECEMBER 1997 ADDENDUM III-CONTINUED

DR MCNAMARA, DR WILLIE OR BRATTENSBURG, IF (OF WRTC) AND OTHERS WHO DEEMED IT IN THEIR OWN BEST INTERESTS NOT TO MOVE ON THIS FAMILY!S BEHALF, HAD REPORTED THIS ALLEGATION AT ONSET, MY LIST OF SUICIDES AND THE HOSPITAL STAYS OF THESE YOUNG PEOPLE WOULD HAVE BEEN SHORTENED- NOT LENGTHENED - TO THAT POINT THAT ON IO NOVEMBER 1997 ONE MORE YOUNG MAN WOULD NOT HAVE DONE A DESPERATE ACT AGAINST HIMSELF IN THE SNOW OUTSIDE THE NEWMAN CENTER.

IF YOU DO NOT BELIEVE WHAT YOU HAVE READ, HAVE AT LEAST THE DECENCY AND COURTESY OF

- I.CHECKING MY LIST AGAINST THE ECKROTH LIST OF "GUESTS" IN THE HANDS OF THE ATTORNEYS STICH, QUINLIVAN, KLUGAS, AND JEFFREY ANDERSON
- II.CHECKING MY LIST AGAINST THE OFFICE OF VITAL STATISTICS, STATE OF MINNESOTA, FOR SUICIDES IN STEARNS AND BENTON COUNTIES OF YOUNG PEOPLE WHO WERE BORN 1958-1960 AND WHO WERE DECEASED BY 1992-93 (I AM 70% SURE MY LIST IS THERE) OR
- III. CHECK MY LIST OF HOSPITALIZATIONS AND COURT COMMITMENT PROCEEDINGS RENDERED BY JENSEN-CUMMING WITH HUMAN SERVICES STATE OF MINNESOTA.PARTICULARLY DURING THE TERM OF EDWARD DIRKSWAGER

AT THIS TIME OF MY LIFE, I DO NOT WANT ANY PRIEST LIVING WITHIN THIS ST JOHN'S COMMUNITY (HIS NINETY-YEAR-OLD UNCLE INCLUDED) NOR ANY PRIEST WITHIN THE STATE OF MINNESOTA TO ATTEND MY SON OR DAUGHTER WITHOUT MY BEING PRESENT. INTERDICT TIME IS OVER.

ADDENDUM IV

(SEALED) I WILL SIMULTANEOUSLY PLACE THIS IN THE HANDS OF MY CHURCH OFFICIALS AND THAT OF DOOLITTLE OF THE BCA.

"NOTHING HAPPENED...
"THERE IS NOTHING TO TALK ABOUT....
(SO SAYS MY SON, SO SAYS THE ECKROTH ATTORNEY STICH)

PART I: PRIEST A - BRENNAN MAIERS, OSB

 $\overline{\underline{B}}$ - FRANCIS HOEFEN, OSB

- PEREGRIN BERRES, OSB - NOW LECEASEC

- FINIAN MCDONALD, OSB - THOMAS GILLESPIE, OSB F - DUNSTAN MOORSE, OSB

PART II:_

I WAS QUESTIONED BY ROSS BAKER OF THE STEARNS COUNTY SHERIFF OFFICE IN THE FALL OR SPRING OF 1975 IN THE PRESENCE OF JOHN DWYER. GAVE ROSS TESTIMONY THAT I COULD NOT BELIEVE FORROTH .. LATER LEARN FROM

CKER) THAT ROSS CLAIMED

ECKROTH TO BE PRIMARY SOSPECT IN DEATHS OF

RE TELLS ME IN FRONT OF LOSO STORE, ST. JOSEPH, THAT THE GUY WAS " A PERVERT, ALWAYS TALKING ABOUT SEX"

CONVERSATION WITH FR. MICHAEL MARX IN THE PRESENCE OF ." WE HAD TO GET THEM OFF THE CAMPUS, THEY WOULD NOT STOP ASKING FOR SEX FROM OUR STUDENTS". THE THEM/THEY REFER TO THE FORMER MEN'S CHORUS DIRECTOR (KELLY-HEAR TAPE ON FAMILY EPISODE DETROIT LAKE/LAKE MELISSA COTTAGE) AND TO ECKROTH

de That 91215

TRUSTED MONKS HERE BELIEVE THAT ECKROTH IN ROME STUDING FOR AN S.T.D. WHILE THE MCNAMARA TESTS WERE BE ADMINISTERED. QUESTIC IF A PERSON HAS SUCH AN ADVANCED DEGREE, WHY THEN NO CLASS SCHEDULE...ONLY CHAPLAINCIES?

1D FAMILY DEATHS

SUSPECTIONS TO SON OF MY MENTOR, BOSS, FRIEND. A STEARNS DEPUTY NOW DECEASED...ONLY FOOT TRACKS LEADING INTO HOME ON DISCOVERY TO DEATH OF WOMAN AND THREE OF FOUR CHILDREN .

, A DIOCESAN PRIEST NOW SERVING AS SUSPECT TWO: PASTOR OF OUR LADY OF LAKE PARISH, BATTLE LAKE. THE CHURCH MY FAMILY ATTENDED FOR FORTY PLUS YEARS FROM MY AGE OF NINE YEARS EVERY SUNDAY WE WERE AT LAKE.

IS MY FORMER PREP CLASSMATE 1952-56. I HAVE HELD THIS FROM HIM SINCE BEING QUESTION BY MICHAEL MARX, OSB (DECEASED)

(SEX side no

THE PRESENCE OF WITNESS.

MYRTLE KOHL
QUESTIONED AGAIN BY MICHAEL MARX, OSB (DECE.
ST AUGUST AREA WOMAN FROM ROSE GARDENING E'
INVESTIGATORS NEED PRINT OF HEEL OF RIGHT I
BLOOD STAINED SHEET OF THE DECEASED WOMAN.

AND FOR A TIME, WAS BELIEVED TO BE INV
DEATH OF THE HILDREN. I BELIEVE SHE
AHEAD OF ECKROTH IN DEATH OF CHI

BUM PARKS

GOD HELP ME/US! QUESTIONED AGAIN BY MICHAEL MARX, OSB (DECEASED). PAUL KNEW ST AUGUST AREA WOMAN FROM ROSE GARDENING EVENTS? POLICE INVESTIGATORS NEED PRINT OF HEEL OF RIGHT HAND TO MATCH

, WAS BELIEVED TO BE INVOLVED IN THE HILDREN. I BELIEVE SHERIFF WILL PUT CHILDREN.

NOTES FEBRUARY 3RD,1998 COUNTY ATTY VAN HEEL KEVIN MCDONOUGH-ARCHD ST PAUL MPLS

I ASKED , WHILE HE WAS READING THE PAGE, HOW HE HAD COME TO BE INVOLVED WITH THESE VARIOUS INVESTIGATIONS. I TOLD HIM THAT I HAD HELD ON TO THE QUEST ABOUT HIMSELF THAT WERE RAISED BY FR MICHAEL MARX OSB OF THIS ABBEY IN THE IMMEDIATE YEAR AND A HALF PRIOR TO FR. MICHAEL MARX'S DEATH (CANCER). I ALSO TOLD FR THAT I WAS CONCERNED FOR THE MEMBERS OF HIS PARISH AS THEY WERE AT ONE TIME FRIENDS OF MY FATHER AND MOTHER AND THAT HIS PRESENT PARISH CHURCH WAS THE PLACE WHERE WE, AS A FAMILY, HAD GONE TO MASS EVERY WEEKEND FOVER FORTY YEAR THAT WE HAD THE PROPERTY ON OTTERTAIL LAKE.

. WITHOUT HESITATION, RESPONDED THAT LOCAL INVESTIGATORS HAD HAD A FILE ON HIM THAT WAS QUITE THICK. *THAT HE HAD FAILED TWO POLYGRAPH EXAMINATIONS BECUASE OF HIS OWN AGITATION AND THE SERIOUSNESS OF THE CHARGES/INQUIRY. MITHAT HE HAD SEEN HIS BISHOP WHO HAD ADVISED HIM TO SEEK LEGAL COUNSEL KTHAT HE HAD GIVEN UP A PRINT OF THE HEEL OF HIS RIGHT HAND IN THE ESTIONS *THAT HE HAD ALSO BEEN INVESTIGATED FOR THREE YEARS BY A TWO-MEMBER ARMY INVESTIGATION TEAM AND *THAT ARMY TEAM HAD FOUND NOTHING TO IMPLICATE FR . AND, INDEED, *THAT HE HAD BEEN MOVED TO THE RANK OF CHAPLAIN COLONEL AT THE CLOSE OF THE INVESTIGATION AND *THAT HE HAD OTHER CONVERSATIONS WITH LOCAL INVESTIGATORS THAT HAD GONE ON FOR HOURS BUT NOTHING OVER NINETEEN YEARS HAD COME OF IT.

ASKED THAT I NO LONGER DETAIL HIS NAME IN DOCUMENTATION SUCH AS THIS. HE ASKED THAT WE SAY A PRAYER FOR MY FAMILY MEMBERS. WE DID SO. AND THEN COMMENTED THAT BEING INVESTIGATED HAD BEEN A HUMBLING EXPERIENCE FOR HIM. HE ALSO MENTIONED THAT HIS 52-56 PREP EXPERIENCE WAS ALL POSITIVELY REMEMBERE

WE ENDED THE WALK AND CONVERSATION WITH MY APOLOGY FOR HAVING DOUBTED HIM AND THE MENTION THAT I COULD NO LONGER HOLD BETWEEN MY EARS THE STUFF I HAD HELD TO FOR SO LONG.

CHECK ECKROTH MENTAL HEALTH HISTORY: WAS THIS THE MAN-THE SAME PRIEST WHO

KNOCK ON DOORS OF THE COLD SPRING
PARISHIONERS AND INTRODUCE HIMSELF AS
LAZARUS?

* * * *

CHECK WITH SCHINLER-MGR OF 5TH AVE WATERBED STORE IN RE HIS DISCOURSE WITH A FORMER ST.CLOUD-WAITE PARK RESIDENT/BELCLAIR ACRE RESIDENT (,) WHO HAD CONFESSED TO THE ATHS AT A PARTY IN COLORADO IN FRONT OF SCHINDLER.GAVE THIS INFO OCTOBER/NOVEMBER 1996.

CHECK THE NAME

3 GUEST VICTIM OF PRIEST

CHECK W ATTORNEY STICH/ FFF ANDERSON ON THE POLYGRPH ALLEGED TO HAVE BEEN PASED BY ECKROTH ON THE TION AND THE SEX-ABUSE /SAUNA QUESTION.

Phone: 320-363-2213 Fax: 320-363-3299 Toll Free: Phone 1-800-858-5450

Fax 1-800-445-5899

September 10, 1998

Dea

Following up on our talk this week, here is the letter which goes into your personnel file.

The mater of bringing up a delicate subject which has nothing to do with your work or with professionally representing The Liturgical Press while in the context of that representation and work is a serious one, despite the immediate gravity it has for you.

I appreciated your willingness to hear Peter and me during our meeting on September 8, 1998. We told you that you cannot bring up that subject in the context of work any more. Discussing it in the context of work does not befit professional behavior, and we expect professional behavior from you.

Our judgment is that such behavior is a serious breach of professional behavior, and another incident will result in action, up to and including dismissal from The Liturgical Press.

As we made clear in our meeting, this warning does not preclude your taking steps which you see fit about the above-mentioned subject, but it must be done apart from The Liturgical Press. Nor does this warning preclude you from seeking help to, as you put it, "get this thing out of my soul." But such actions, I repeat, must be done outside the context of The Liturgical Press.

you are a dedicated employee of The Press, and your work over the years has been of great, even immense, benefit to The Press and to the Church. That is very clear from my vantage point. I look to you to continue that good work until such time as you gracefully retire from the Press.

With all personal good wishes, I remain

Sincerely yours. William of Theuch by off (Rev.) Michael Naughton, O.S.B. Director

cc: Personnel File

بدارة والمساوكات أوا

OSB ECKROTH_00369

THE COURSE OF THIS ABBEY AND MR DWYER ON SEPTEMBER 8, 1998 I ASKED THE FOLLOWING QUESTIONS-

- I.WOULD I BE ALLOWED TO FILE WITH THIS LETTER OF REPRIMAND A 28-PAGE LETTER WHEREIN I HAD MADE ACCUSATIONS OF SEXUAL MALFEASANCE AGAINST THE PRIEST, ECKROTH, OF THIS ABBEY?
- 2.WOULD I BE ABLE TO ADD TO MY PERSONEL FILE THE SET OF TWO
 4-HOLD TABLE AND COPY OF THE DEPOSITIONS GIVEN IN FAVOR OF THE MILIES AND GIVEN ON 24 DECEMBER 1994 AND JANUARY 30, 1995. ANSWER: NO.
- ANSWER:NO.

 3.I TOLD BOTH MEN THAT THEY HAD ME AT A DISADVANTAGE IN THAT
 1 HAD MET WITH FR DAVID MC CAULEY OF THE MINNESOTA COUNCIL
 OF CHURCHES ON THE 28 OF AUGUST (DULUTH MCEA) AND HAD SPOKE
 WITH HIM AS A FRIEND OF THE FAMILY AND NOT AS A REPRESENTATIVE
 OF THE PRESS. ONE OF THE POINTS OF OUR CONVERSATION WAS THAT
 I HAD HAD TROUBLE WITH THE USCC COMMITTEE CONFERENCE PUTTING
 FORMER PERPETRATORS BACK INTO CHURCH JOBS "WHERE THEY HAD NO
 CONTACT WITH YOUNG PEOPLE." THIS WAS A PARTICULAR CONCERN FOR
 ME AS I WAS SEEING MY CHURCH PROVIDING JOBS FOR PERPETRATORS
 WHILE NOT DOING ONE THING FOR THE VICTIMS- EITHER MY TWO
 CHILDREN OR OTHER VICTIMS AT LARGE ACROSS THIS COUNTRY.

 4.I PERSONALLY TAKE THE LETTER OF 8 SEPTEMBER AS A RESCINDING
 OF THE TERMS OFFERED IN THE LETTER OF ABBOT KELLY DATED IN
- OF THE TERMS OFFERED IN THE LETTER OF ABBOT KELLY DATED IN SEPTEMBER AND OCTOBER 1994.
- 5.1 TOLD NAUGHTON/DWYER THAT IT WAS DIFFICULT FOR ME TO SEE
- 5.1 TOLD NAUGHTON/DWYER THAT IT WAS DIFFICULT FOR ME TO SEE ECKROTH WALKING ABOUT THE CAMPUS WITH IMPUNITY EACH DAY OF MY WORK WEEK. THAT IT WAS EVEN MORE DIFFICULT FOR ME WHEN I DID NOT SEE HIM IN THAT THERE WAS THEN THE POSSIBILITY THE POWERS HERE HAD ASSIGNED HIM TO A TEMPORARY POSITION WHERE HE WOULD AGAIN HAVE CONTACT WITH CHILDREN.
 6.1 TOLD NAUGHTON/DWYER THAT IT WAS DIFFICULT FOR ME TO ADDRESS A SECOND PRIEST A WHO WAS IN MY WORK PLACE SINCE 4 SEPTEMBER 1994. I SAID I GREET THIS SECOND INDIVIDUAL WITH A "GOOD DAY" BUT OTHERWISE AVAOID ALL CONTACT WITH HIM. WHEN I LOOK HIM IN HIS FACE, I SEE HIS VICTIM(S) ("ALL MY VICTIMS WERE I7, 18, OR 19 YEARS OF AGE...YOU NEED NOT WORRY ABOUT BRINGING YOUR OWN CHILDREN INTO THE PLANT.)"

IN OCTOBER 1994 I WAS ASKED BY FR NAUGHTON "WHAT WOULD PUT MY MIND AT EASE....?" MY ANSWER WAS

"I WANT ECKROTH'S ADMISSION OF GUILT TO BE FILED WITH ATTORNEY GENERAL AND THE SEVERAL CARE FACILITY OFFICERS ATTENDING MY
SON...THE ADMISSION OF SEXUAL MISCONDUCT MIGHT THEN CHANGE OUR
SON' TREATMENT PLAN AND MEDICATION SCHEDULE...AND DIAGNOSIS
"I WANTED MY CHILDREN TO HAVE MINDS UNCLOUDED BY THIS PERPETRATOR'S ACTS
AND LIVING FULL, PRODUCTIVE LIVES...

TODAY. AT THIS WRITING

- AY, AT THIS WRITING,

 I WANT ECKROTH TO BE ARRESTED AND CHARGED

 I WANT A SETTLEMENT FOR THE SON AND DAUGHTER AND THIS FAMILY

 I WANT MY CLAIMS TO BE VERIFIED AGAINST

 THE LIST (ECKROTH)OF GUEST CHILDREN AT THE COTTAGE /SAUNA
 THE STEARNS-BENTON COUNTY LIST OF LEVEL I-2 3 OFFENDERS
 THE WETTERLING LIST OF SUSPECTS (ALSO THE LIST)
 THE DEPARTMENT OF VITAL STATISTICS SUICIDE LIST

 I WANT MY WORK STATUS AND BENEFIT PLAN PROTECTED

 I WANT LITTO BE A FELONY OFFENSE WITHOUT A STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
- I WANT IT TO BE A FELONY OFFENSE WITHOUT A STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS IN THIS STATE AND A FELONY, NOT A MISDEAMNOR, WHERE PROFESSIONALS WHO DO NOT REPORT CRIME ARE THEN HELD
- CUI PABLE I WANT AN 800 HUT LINE THAT CHILDREN CAN CALL TO REPORT SEXUAL MALFEASANCE FROM ANY SOURCE EITHER IN/OUTSIDE OF FAMILY
- I WANT ACTION. NO HANDSHAKES. NO PROMISES TO "LOOK INTO" NO MORE APOLOGIES. NO MORE SERMONS.NO SUGGESTIONS TO WRITE A BOOK"



www.mpress.org

THE LITURGICAL PRESS Liturgical Press Books/Michael Clasier Books/Puebho Books
St. John's Abbey, Box 7500, Collegeville, MM 56321-7500
U.S. and Canada: 800-858-5450
FAX 800-445-5899
FAX 320-363-3219

CUTTING WOOD CAN BE GOOD FOR THE SOUL



TIMES PHOTO BY PAUL MIDDLESTAEDT

The warm weather Wednesday helped persuade the Rev. Richard Eckroth to get outdoors and gather fallen trees for firewood by the southwest side of Lake Sagatagan. He is a retired teacher at St. John's Uni-

versity. He likes to get outdoors to chop wood because he said it is peaceful, and he offers the wood for free to people in the area. For complete forecast, please see Page 8B.

OSB ECKROTH_00372

Dear Ms.

Your recent letter published in The Record, suggests that you believe that you have been a victim of clergy sexual abuse. I am writing to call your attention to the fact that St. John's Abbey has a policy with regard to sexual abuse or sexual exploitation by a monk. If you will contact me, I would be happy to meet with you and listen to your story. We can then help to provide you with an advocate for victims and provide counseling as may be appropriate.

Abbot, St. John's Abbey

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

BOX 2015

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

April 5, 2001

Dea

Your recent letter published in The Record, suggests that you believe that you have been a victim of clergy sexual abuse. I am writing to call your attention to the fact that Saint John's Abbey has a policy with regard to sexual abuse or sexual exploitation by a monk. If you will contact me, I would be happy to meet with you and listen to your story. We can then help to provide you with an advocate for victims and provide counseling as may be appropriate.

If you choose not to contact me, perhaps you would like to our victim's advocate, Ms. Maxine Barnette, directly at 320-253-6900.

Sincerely.

Abbot John Klassen, OSB

JK/kr

PHONE 320 363-2544 FAX 320 363-3082

7-02-01

Rob heer did the where we.

Shy children

Who to talk to 2.

felt Plant

Me forth in the lawyers

who fire of limitation feet

Whatie of limitation feet

Whatie — He facts in feet

Shaffled to committee —

Mo way flat & would go against what Mildeen deceded - Phier Andrewsen would not be at case _

Deposition reflets - 2 months - Alle by pass.

- Parents suppened from heart condition -

Cordhie, Md

Gring thru

firstnessely - grunger Assents

lash worth sorty

Steen is they some

forth a place to line - factor farm

Medicarteties - Municipe
Muster gradless in .

Selving therefies - No lint of possibility

representment with - dockor in SC
Milion with those in family

sired on TV

Love a dead tog lie -

8-20-01

Galor Greigery facked with boys - 3 5 Hu Ame How kill Buddens dem son all folis Julie - would for would take to talk with the Marefalus - went frethe as -1995 -> 2000 Red to fake carly frement loors-and the says kicked out of court
essurely fees Sell the hisuse por alfredment sender - fusione plusion money of All linner Bourt gone -Home evos evonderlik - forthan was would !! Med 19 be for gards -Mulet at 5k. June Corner / Prehand Grand Lone. Could not affindLouis to Most with the above itself—

shoke -> 18 years after the was heard added

Ardinan would to

Tom outhers

few worths short of 30 years

Syears

Missing Missel General Island All Aso Social General Sellich

Louberned Sellich

Liperand Island Proposed

1 100,000 Sand inte She truly operation

Too like Budy —

Judie Bediert

Missele 14 months —

2.5 hours -> 3.0 hours

Eddeent

5 hours 9-12:00 p.m.

3:30 \$ gool

Saint John's Abbey Collegeville, Minnesota 56321

Office of the Abbot

September 25, 2001

Further analysis has shown that Father Richard Eckroth will need to have his aortic valve replaced before he can have surgery on the C-6 neck vertebrae. Heart surgery is scheduled for tomorrow, Wednesday, followed by a week to ten days of hospital care, followed by the additional surgery. Please keep him in your prayers.

Abbot John

Leuthner, Benedict

From: Sent:

Trenz, Herbert

Tuesday, October 09, 2001 1:55 PM Leuthner, Benedict ONFIDENTIAL

Subject:

Benedict: I am not able to determine much from

needs to know before making any decisions.

I will report what I did find and then what I think the Abbot

What we know: Bott pplied for annuities in May 1995. Both chose Two life annuities with a full benefit to the annuity partner (each other) for a guaranteed period of 20 years. Both added extra contributions into their RA's, beginning in 1987 (\$70 per month) and in 1989 (\$30 per month). I am not able to determine the amount of their present monthly annuity. However they will have lifetime income from TIAA. The 20 year guarantee referred to above means that if they die within the 20 year beginning 1995 their beneficiaries will receive the remaining balance in their accounts.

assumed they have accessed their Social Security but

there is no record or mat in their tiles.

What we need to know: Amount of each

onthly annuity check.

Amount of their combined Social Security checks.

Amounts of any other regular income and how long it is expected.

Expenses; house payment

car

insurance, medical, Medicare, life, other

monthly on-going, power, phone, refuse, cable, etc.

I'll send you a book from TIAA , "Looking Ahead to Retirement" see pages 16 and 17. These pages provide a worksheet that spells out one's income at retirement and expenses. It's meant as a pre retirement tool but could be used in this case.

Let me know if I can be of any further assistance.

Herb

Update

10 January 2002

ID M0051

Last Name

First Name (Religious Name)

Eckroth,

Richard

Date of Birth

21 June 1926

Date of First Profession

Date of Final Profession

Date of Ordination

11 July 1946

11 July 1949

7 June 1952

EDUCATION

B.A.

1948 Collegio de Sant Anselmo

Rome, Italy (Philosophy)

Licenciate

1949 Collegio de Sant Anselmo

Rome, Italy (Philosophy)

Ordination

1953 St. John's University (Divinity)

ASSIGNMENTS

Curator

Abbey Stamp and Old Coin Collections

St. John's Abbey

1950 - 1976

Socius to Novices

St. John's Abbey

1951 - 1953

Assistant Brother Master

St. John's Abbey

1953 - 1956

Instructor/Associate Professor

Department of Philosophy St. John's University

1952 - 1976

Wine Brewer/Custodian

St. John's Abbey

1963 - 1976

Brother Master

St. John's Abbey

1956 - 1964

Assistant Procurator

St. John's Abbey 1961

Prefect

St. Thomas Hall

St. John's Abbey 1964 – 1966

Prefect

St. Anselm Hall

St. John's Abbey 1966 – 1967

Chaplain

St. Benedict's Monastery

St. Joseph, Minnesota 1967 –1973

Chaplain

St. Benedict's High School

St. Joseph, Minnesota 1970

Instructor

St. Benedict's High School

St. Joseph, Minnesota 1967 – 1970

Associate Pastor

St. Augustine's Parish

St. Cloud, Minnesota 1973 – 1974

Associate Pastor

Seven Dolors

Albany, Minnesota 1974 – 1976

Supervisor/Laborer

Monastery Cosntruction 1954

Barn removal/flap pole relocation/stone ticket booths

Forestry for new I-94; South of Pfleuger, damaged tree removal

Renovation of Log Cabin on Clara Kremer Swenson Lake Property

St. John's Abbey

1954 - 1977

Associate Pastor

Holy Family Church

Nassau, Bahamas Islands

1977 - 1978

Pastor/Roofer of churches/Painter of churches St. Robert's, St. Gertrude's, Sacred Heard Church South Andros, Bahamas Islands 1978 – 1986

Pastor/all around contractor

St. Benedict's, St. Boniface's, Holy Angel's Church Mangrove Cay Bahamas Islands 1978 - 1986

Construction Supervisor Holy Name Parish Bimini, Bahamas

1987 - 1989

Monastic Member St. Augustine's Monastery Nassau, Bahamas

1989 - 1991

Pastor

St. John's Chrysostom Parish

Fresh Creek, Andros

Bahamas 1991 - 1993

Curator Cemetery

St. John's Abbey 1993 – 1999

Chaplain (team)

St. Raphael's Convent

St. Cloud, Minnesota 1996 – 1999

Chaplain Substitute

St. Scholastica Convent

St. Cloud, Minnesota 1993 – present

Monastic

St. Augustine's Monastery

Nassau, Bahamas 1997 (3 months?)

???

AWARDS

COMMUNITY SERVICE AND OTHER EXPERIENCES OF LEADERSHIP:

INTERESTS AND HOBBIES

Keeping the wood lands clean Cutting the trees marked for removal for the Oak Savannah 2001

SOME DAY I WOULD LIKE TO HAVE THE OPPORTUNITY TO:

MY MAIN ASPIRATION OR FAVORITE DREAM IS LIFE IS TO:

SOME SIGNIFICANT PERSONAL GROWTH EXPERIENCE HAS BEEN:

- 1996 Jubilee trip to Europe

Klassen, John

From: Sent:

McGraw, Rene

Wednesday, January 30, 2002 7:59 AM Klassen, John

To: Subject:

FW: re: Record ltr from last fall

Importance:

High

Hello Abbot John,

Did Richard send you a copy of this? Probably important to forward it to Bob Stich.

----Original Message----From: Oliver, Richard

Sent: Wednesday, January 30, 2002 6:17 AM

To: McGraw, Rene

Subject: FW: re: Record ltr from last fall

Importance: High

I will forward separately the reply I wrote to Shane and Timo.

Bro. Richard Oliver OSB MA | <roliver@csbsju.edu> Abbey Publicist | 320-363-3939
Web Office | http://employees.csbsju.edu/roliver/ Collegeville, MN 56321 | <www.saintjohnsabbey.org/>

----Original Message-----From: Hoefer, Shane S

Sent: Tuesday, January 29, 2002 10:26 PM To: Oliver, Richard

Subject: From

re: Record ltr from last fall Importance: Higa

Br. Richard,

Fr. Timo suggested I contact you regarding this letter. Please contact me with any relevant advice. The Record will not be publishing it or taking up this story, FYI. We don't want to touch it with a 10 foot pole, frankly.

Let me know--

Shane

SHANE S. HOEFER Editor in Chief, The Record St. John's University Collegeville, MN 56321 (320) 363-2891 sshoefer@csbsju.edu; sshoefer@hotmail.com SSH Reference Desk; Shaneland; The Record

----Original Massage----From: Sent: Tue 1/29/2002 12:36 PM The Record To: Cc: Subject:

Last winter I submitted an article to The Record regarding clergy abuse and cover up at St. John's. I was on Channel 5 in November 2000, on a segment entitled "Confession of Sins" regarding clergy abuse and St. John's. In response to my article I got a

letter from Abbot John Klassen, OSB. The letter read as follows:

Dear

Your recent letter published in The Record, suggests that you believe that you have been a victim of clergy sexual abuse. I am writing to call your attention to the fact that Saint John's Abbey has a policy with regard to sexual abuse or sexual exploitation by a monk. If you will contact me, I would be happy to meet with you and listen to your story. We can then help to provide you with an advocate for victims and provide counseling as may be appropriate.

If you choose not to contact me, perhaps you would like to our victim's advocate, Ms. Maxine Barnette, directly at 320-253-6900.

Sincerely,

Abbot John Klassen, OSB

This letter was dated April 5, 2001. I wrote the Abbot back and told him I would like to meet with him along with a friend to tell him the truth - not just "my story." It is now January 2002 and I never did get a reply back from the Abbot.

Last January 23rd, 2001, I ended up in the hospital again. I have been hospitalized about 6 times since 1993 when I recovered the abuse memories. I have been diagnosed with Post Traumatic Stress Disorder. My flashbacks often come with physical symptoms. The flashbacks have not stopped and I have decided I cannot live this way anymore - for my own self and for my children. I am not going to get sick again, I am going to recover.

I have been a responsible member of society raising my children and working full time over 5 years now. I can't do it anymore. I need help. I quit my job about two weeks ago because I cannot work full time, take care of my family, myself and my home and deal with this at the same time. I don't know where I am going to get money to survive yet.

The Abbot wrote me that he would be happy to help but never got back to me. I often wonder if a lawyer told him not to.

You know, if anything is ever going to change and if we are ever going to become healthy people, healthy families and healthy communities and institutions we must always seek the truth no matter what the consequences. I realize it would not be good for "business" for St. John's Abbey to tell the truth and do their best to right the wrongs - but is there any other choice?

I was very disappointed in the response from the public to the "Confession of Sins" program. And I just keep wondering why people, especially people in Stearns County where I grew up, don't respond. Do they think there is no threat of pedophilism anymore. I believe its been going on forever at St. John's and

noonoe will do anything about it. The law enforcement in Stearn's County also has truths they need to expose in order to help stop this illness and they haven't.

The retired detective, (he was an investigator with New York dealing with pedophilism and is not back home in Minnesota) will not give up until this is made public and some justice served. If St. John's thinks this is over - they are way wrong. Jim continually is getting information - some of it coming from St. John's members themselves - but a lot of these people are scared to speak about it.

He has also gone to the governor with the problem and the governor's office basically stated that they were not interested in investigating pedophilism in this state. For some reason, which I don't really understand but does, is that St John's has a lot of clout and power in this state. Is not out to destroy St. John's; however he believes strongly that people should do the job they were hired to do. He also knows how to deal with this in an appropriate manner, yet people at St. John's, including the Abbot, refuse to speak with him.

I have decided to contact Ms. Maxine Barnette for some help and I will keep you updated. I would like the Abbot to get a copy of this letter and to still call me - not about my "alleged" but about the truth. I would also like this letter to go into local newspapers but am not sure how to do that.

Do You Yahoo!? Great stuff seeking new owners in Yahoo! Auctions! http://auctions.yahoo.com

. 1982 good of Cla - m gamely Led when they ustellering Morned 10 1 17 16, 14 with day in widdle In andout of psych words - freed & counit fast oping Alaxhabastes to Fe. Kelond Edword, alreno Many more Holins according to par une is now in courselling - Wills someone - 1 phistime, does not wond & see Ruliand -Her kids were not doined up in the lleuch -She can't stand to be assured Aviests I should be fer the country & come tolay. The said is this hard, Walley hand." Thered her assistance I sold in the form Desenseling and in the fermer / 11mg money loving on Do pash todersions - 30 that she will West So Do- Tretimized. I said houng Is stoutouer again & again, it is like being il - freumatized

I repologized to her for this happening to his the fact it should see how how hoppened -The did at one front say that She has struggled over Whether what she remembers is all - That it ever lappened; or is prior a false momory. She asked of FR. Richard had ever been in a Ser 6 months. I did not pay that they duning him after Bus Konich Desaire Play Journa estalesso That he was an abuser, Worded & 504, anything To depend Rehard The arted to dese Kinhard Was - Italitation that Dechand is no longer assigned to authory where Al Would be in a ministerial diduction. Delaset The need other baserRand, Idas & Le would farilitate | could lonfort Shed assestance. is a therry The meeting was low-key -Helicate pluson & very fragilo - I wanted Here, much to ash - what specify hoppened? but dul not, flooring back the might not be able to deal with Shap accession at this stime. Also of Told her klow I wanted to meet with her stone so that I could will to her &

Alater digard. Cussie speaking in that · Steer to or hey to lain sto lile to oursten, in ferme of my inte 19,17,16 year old tide

Tun of many & ke old le one

Elie à getting tother

Grad ther By look the full field with ine -

Which is the but tradent of, Jen all, Edlings lancour channel flat be 1 the contice port of a dulance spectment.

How contre be kill differentle for his amount.

Murul shuaron? Ener plue hate de la late que luder placing that Redwood last his house beliven herigs sel ble way home is charle work -in her statement the their win for firts & the lays if I at the stays were in blashout athe Hards in the The hal Photo - No hierary later in the which

cuart, to be Hersensh and regoliate separately May have demanded 1.5 Million I are helding to it Lerik Will: 3.7 willian for 48 Clacins

Michote an office for Sid Si. 7 fane Morine / how that the Dreed to have bos call biff knowing tiche formy payor neck to gir a Mickinguish Part Parte to need with Senior louncel NUED to have servious to sen the sucking dut also how fleen to focus the flew of the mining. · Will derange a weeting with Jenior Chernell le Michery will Have lawout Millecators irechouchelped to focus their please totans. I how in knight -

1 il Bas Stick of lichten from diesen by 9:00 a.m. an Wednesday 17 Sept.

₩1004

February 26, 2002

Dear Abbot Klassen,

Thank you for meeting with me last week.

Maxine is going to check it into treatment / therapy options for me. I am looking for something more intensive than an hour per week. I don't want to spend the next ten years in and out of therapy and I don't want to go to the hospital again.

Attached is copies of my pay stubs for the month of December before I couldn't handle it anymore. This is what I need until I get back on my feet. I also need \$316 per month to pay health insurance premiums since I'm not working. Sincerely,

	Employee	Mamp.			Statig Active Full - Time			
5000	Sur Un	und Sentus - Single		1	(_	
.,	(A) (1) (A)	The second second second	7/2/630 W 2016	ev Pariet Entere Date	11/24/01	COURSE LA CO	/ 12/03/01	
300000000000000000000000000000000000000	1000	PERMINE				DEDUCTION		
H	DESCRIPTION OF THE PERSON OF T		1 2 2 2	YD	Flandstation .	Current	YTD	
	70.60	13.9000	979.95	29.012.58	NO TAX	51.40	1.012.42	
Regular	8.00	13.9000	111.29		PED W/H	128.95	2.532.72	
Kollony					MEDICARE	15.57	310.08	
In-Serv	1.50	13.9900	20.65	145,95	SOC SEC	86.53	1.351.49	
FMLA-SLA FMLAVAC	 		J	139.00	Hith Ins	26.90	598.00	
		-}			Dent Ins	12.85	295,95	
Personal	 		+	111.20		12.83	13.80	
lick				420.51	Emp Life			
ACETION .	<u> </u>		J	973.00	CSS CU	75.90	825.00	
					Mosle	19.25	183.75	
					Uniforms .		89,38	
	L							
		_ _						
	L							
			-					
			1					
								
			 					
			+					
								
			 					
	,							
	ļ		 					
								
TOTAL	80.00	1	1,112.00	22.591.84				
TATE OF THE PARTY		ACH Ami	Time	Accresion				
HECKING		715.79	Description	Ballance				
			VAC	63,3900				
					TY/TAL	396.21	7,189,19	
					-			
						Current	YTD	
		 	 		NET PAY		\$15,502.65	
					INC L LW.	4163.19	619,3VZ.Q3	

CO CO		Culty Single			12/08/01	E COOL	12/17/01
THE PROPERTY OF PERSONS ASSESSED.	Control of the Control	LABORINE CO	THE PROPERTY			DEDUCTION.	S-100
	V. Cold to the latest of the l			Tarrest Annual Control	Charletta		YTO.
Regular	71.06	13.9800	986.09	20.000.48	NO TAX	51.45	1,865,88
Stok	9.92	15.0000	127.10	545.61	FRD W/X	128,95	2,681,67
PMLA-SLR				111.29	MEDICARE	18,58	331,04
PPILAYAC				139.60	SOC SEC	60.54	1,418.03
Hollday	 			778.48	Mith Ins	26.00	924.98
In-Sarv	 			145.95	Dent Ins	12.85	398.49
Personal	l			111.20	Man Life	.65	14.40
	 			975.80	OSS CU	75.68	950.00
Vacation				B:0.00	Meals	7,75	171.50
					Uniform	- '.'9	80.38
					0117101		60.00
				 	 +		
	· -						
			A.				
							
				 			
				 			
				L			
				<u> </u>			
						l	
TOTAL*	80,80		1,117.00	23.883.04			
TOTAL	A Later Comment of the Comment of th	A CONTRACTOR	1,117.00	THE STATE OF THE S			
HECKING		727.29 / 53	Daniston Vill	The state of the state of			
		1 / 19	AC	63,3990			
		\ / / 					
					TOTAL	364.71	7,573.99
					NET PAY	Current \$727.29	YTD \$16,229.94

.

- REMOVE DOCUMENT ALONG THIS PERFORATION -

February 28, 2002

Abbott John Klassen St. John's Abbey Collegeville, Mn. 56321

Dear Abbott John,

Thank you for meeting with and me. Your genuine compassion and concern was very apparent and that is so important to survivors of abuse.

I am enclosing a letter from which she faxed to me along with wage statements for one month's work was unable to keep her job due to the fact that she was hospitalized and is currently unstable. She is pursuing doing computer work at home for various companies, but it will take awhile for this to jell.

She was wondering if you would be willing to help support her for the next couple of months while she gets things going. Looks like about \$1,400 per month. She also needs help in paying \$316.00 per month for her health insurance so that she can continue her therapy.

On another note I received a call from She lives in She would like to meet with you but would need help for the cost of the flight.

I'm thinking that maybe you and I should meet as I may be getting calls from others. I think it would be good to hear your perspective on these happenings.

I can be reached at 253-6900 during most days.

Thank you,

Maxine Barnett

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY

BOX 2015

COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

March 20, 2002

Dear

Thank you for coming to see me and telling me about your situation. I know that this was very hard for you and took a great deal of courage. I received your request for assistance through Maxine Barnett and I enclose \$2000. I am hoping that this will be of help over the short haul.

Sincerely,

Abbot John Klassen, OSB

REMITTANCE VOUCHER OF ST. BENEDICT DETACH BEFORE ST. JOHNS MEETING THE UTWESCAL PRESS DEPOSITING

DATE INVOICE ACCOUNT S

03/20/02 DONATION 2,000.00 2,000.00

2,000.00

2,000.00

03/20/2002

OSB ECKROTH_00399

Convergation with Rene 4-02-02 Web page (2) Recepcists
(3) Recepcists
(4) Mechanile
(5) Recepcists

Professional Source of Solutions of Website - Inleases suprain the brith Pod Tinday slow later — John Kelly (150016)
nor etype for Keep I dollowed up with Trusty on Richard

gor 16 years CD Munter or guna I bettung put seesen of wetal would aling but dedut wo my - founding for should Climbray of his gloubles of flew for pring not slarge with for Lulland from their & Coother from back bock Jubbed, ded the fell fermy about it, that they would blend smedling worldvong roes not remember ourone are touling her buttobles

She wonte & Crosed

gutte a /of

bured bin in the sand brearts foried

from

but it word in pen
it did not longs

dumenber fleigs

Juster of services Marel Geleroll

Am 17,2002 thought Meeting with Mr. 28 March - Sc boss. H. Guerde -Delaved that he had sangerially source had Deffane perpaparators Report to the short - Will mar hoop asster stort - 7 tish Jus not -) MGW -Box popped int likelun for Edat 4 Warnes sellow, Moluding his peris 1959 morriso ug called ____. · a coll Secoure flan ad -Massion that for would be involved in it Mortage all poer, meluding his fericio-Level fay - John children with stathfub -Arrested of Jotally methode panuly doctor -Samily loctor - I being brused folm McNamora - 6 or 8 flations went to see - fortile - news of the sexual above Softemore years WilliE Questions did Richard over alborate Enthours as the copie?

Women Children in the diea -· Rosce of fillian Medovold - 50 shouse year (2) Be not associato with -When you tasto there scope -Knew the cuts was helbry about soutly Machaione - you has lose Alived wibli ancle - Bontofus amici --> Deldwir - Rnow hint social worker would not call the cope another man 2 sans · Mille - Steams C. muexagasa Millmund un grand of Sooth hadgien a glassing ported of my
Of Atitude forward Eckroth position primer of getrora a Profuer of sothing mis & other lands - gree him prime aswell King who went to State Hosp [Schrzophen i) Kills Childrens home, 3 Rats hoss, lk Quest ligh phat Ectivalle had Q 677 F fineides Aufiler against the list 210 - 300 nones thereBUA I con it do anything -5 afformeys Longon Kid at Pren - Perregrin All manager - young boy-OMZ-->
land & St. John's
Clime Stoppers -> Any Gody to call -> Sixual
by Finian Michaell orthitalin 9 Kills - 5 2 3 leias - ; Sauna Camak verify Folo at Souna Grome Therew in July 1982 I this would you some me do? I this goustoned take both men out of ancelation Tom Toward of About Northwester heart ahad now worther of weeks - Ecknoth back in F. book six Ra Dit Dean Sparth -50 Jemore mentally po four Eillen Schiente far Sids for Wedding— There is folin Buck - softe of scotch -"Conservoorse right - mung cocksucken" Lid foints bearment.

lemevios: alidath court to dale the stuffhame morder to show -> Leglish sejor - here -Server 75 hour land is pay der Sundora -Unfronted prosection so a pedophile loud commit next Magsed haysetil his 5%, Peter -Ed Dundwoger - Perpich spolyge Southe day that fis case was handled. hond older podsent there in Bransvel ofter Mire Loys Cept -18% inferesh Man, why are they doing this to your family the years to pay of loon steering novellion of borrowed loon from nother brother. ligh loodsmuss to grow 19 grove, -Two allow soses -> Slower shop - expospring. Arrested -s did to an aryting - Ruh it

Ē, Would to change I no Change in Brickerton of want people that don't act on information to lose breuse or go to jail Marky 585/Month Car payment / Rus msinone 94 years Deal for room Money goes fash supposed to be a silvis dung indused psychiosis - schoolenia (prost ropid 9-11 year old kill -Mad Ageura quote Surse fathers grote scripture esoust help linself, help us saked sexual mid leso certh freize people in 50 Do out of My mind of he dedn't go out Theort of the Beach sig Reads on states Chrollo - won the game . Contines -2 Frie green - put they on demonths setting her & goes cuto her regure full raked rubdown with ber; hand on her puber

1990 - 5 12 years Mat gluff une going Gurrovery Soughter of Manage Luts, books flegs Dureed him in the gand 3 hole between The girl will say acking out Krife on here - use it a she didn't shirt copthe letter - please some forproved of two other boys naled with Edward Will him Ner asked sexual far Secula now hade not been to thursh since that Neledo of Paris and of her goul families -s · Reposedoned Alogsids gard December of 1994 Fram whil 6:30 at right in January Bellroth was to have gone Afforeight got that releduling : Hatute of limitations no exist freal or leve -s

Want hin & give a public Conternoù Settlement for Jackery stour the in legislaturo 2005 sages of Alexandran Met A - Suluth

Sunday April 21, 2002 www.sctimes.com



Weather

Today: Wet snow

High: 36 Low: 28 Details: 10A

141ST YEAR, NO. 303

Abbey confines suspect priests

Priests must avoid scandal. stay celibate, pope says

VATICAN CITY (AP) --In a strong message days before a summit of U.S. churchmen on a sex abuse churchmen on a sex abuse scandal, Pope John Paul II said Saturday that priests must live celibate lives and avoid scandalous behavior. Bishops, he said, must investigate such behavior and take action to end it.

Speaking to Nigerian bish-

speaking to Nigerian bis ops, the pope didn't directly refer to the scandal in the A merican Church. But the timing appeared to signal a position of the control of the signal a position of the sig

tion going Cellbacy is 'glil' into the summit and a firm

into the summit and a firm policy that he doesn't toler-ate behavior shown by some U.S., churchmen. "The value of celibacy as a complete gift of self to the Lord and his Church must be carefully safeguarded," John Paul said.

The comments were the pope's most extensive re-garding celibacy since claims of abuse began earlier this or anuse began earlier this year. At the summit, the cardinals will be looking for guidance on a range of issues, including whether offenders should be reassigned and creating a policy for re-porting claims to police.

'Opportunity' awaits pope, Klassen says

St. John's Abbot John Klassen, the highest-rank-ing member of the local monastic community.



Ed Vessel Sr. says his son, Ed Jr. (squatting), was sexually abused by the Rev. Richard Eckroth (with glasses) at this cabin on Swenson Lake. No one else in the photo is known to have made allegations against Eckroth.

Abbot investigates what really went on at the abbey's lake cabin

By Kristin Gustafson and David Unze Times staff writers

Ed Vessel Sr. feels as if he's been running into a stone wall for more than 24 years, ever since the day his namesake tried to walk off the roof of his prep school. Vessel, who has worked half his life at St John's

half his life at St. Johns Liturgical Press, still strug-gles when describing what followed his son Ed's at-tempt to end his life in March 1978. Every time he comes close to proving what drove his son to suicide and subsequent hospitalizations, he hits rejection, his equiv-alent of a stone wall.



s photo by Joaquin Stopack

Ed Vessel Sr., an employee at The Liturgical Press at St. John's University, has worked since 1978 to get something done about the abuse he says his son suffered at the hands of the Rev. Richard Eckroth.

the 1970s.

Eckroth denies the allegations, Abbot John Klassen

13 This Parameter of the Albert rub.

specific boundary counters specific boundary connective they may be and not be, who they may be and not be, who they may be an one to the statute of limitations on reporting abuse of minors is three years in Minnesota. Vessel supports a bill, foundering in the Legislature, to allow victims to use abusers for 30 years after they reach adulthood. Second, Vessel wants St.

Up to 15 have limits on their activities

By Kristin Gustafson and David Unze Times staff writers

St. John's Abbey restricts and oversees the lives of 12 to 15 monks or priests who could pose a risk to the community.

Most of them, including former Abbot John Eidenschink, have been accused of a baye admitted to sent

of or have admitted to sexu-

al abuse, Ab-bot John Klassen said Friday.
The men

saddled with



used in the abbey's sexual abuse and sexual exploitation policy -are limited to where the can go, what they can d and whom they might en

counter
"With each, we set up
specific boundary conditions — where they may be

bill, foundering in the Legislature, to allow victims to sue abusers for 30 years after they reach adulthood. Second, Vessel wants 8t. John's Liniversity, and tarquers for hospitalizations and medications that be says have becomes staple for his son and others who have been abused. And finally, Vessel wants a confession. He felt some hope when, for the first time Friday, the abbey publicly acknowledged that a former

take action to end it.

Speaking to Nigerian bishops, the pope didn't directly refer to the scandal in the American Church, But

the timing appeared to Pope John signal a posi-

tion going Colleacy is 'gift' into the summit and a firm e behavior shown by some U.S. churchmen.

U.S. churchmen.

"The value of celibacy as a complete gift of self to the Lord and his Church must be carefully safeguarded,"
John Paul said.

The comments were the pope's most extensive re-garding celibacy since claims of abuse began earlier this year. At the summit, the car-dinals will be looking for guidance on a range of isguidance on a range of is-sues, including whether of-fenders should be reassigned and creating a policy for re-porting claims to police.

'Opportunity' awaits pope, Klassen says

St. John's Abbot John Klassen, the highest-rank-ing member of the local monastic community.

monastic community, views this week's summit between Pope John Paul II and U.S. cardinals as an opportunity for the pope. "He has the power to convene. He has the moral authority to say to the bishops and cardinals. "We need to talk," "Klassen said. "I'm hopping he takee this convenence." to talk," Klassen said. "I'm hoping he takes this opportunity to be creative and bold and very compassionate for the suffering of a lot of people of the church of the United States."



Ed Vessel Sr. says his son, Ed Jr. (squatting), was sexually abused by the Rev. Richard Eckroth (with glasses) at this cabin on Swenson Lake. No one else in the photo is known to have made allegations against Eckroth.

Abbot investigates what really went on at the abbey's lake cabin

Ed Vessel Sr. feels as if Ed Vessel Sr. reels as it he's been running into a stone wall for more than 24 years, ever since the day his namesake tried to walk off the roof of his prep school. Vessel, who has worked half his life at St. John's Liturgical Press, still strug-less when describing what

gles when describing what followed his son Ed's at-tempt to end his life in March 1978. Every time he march 1978. Every time ne comes close to proving what drove his son to suicide and subsequent hospitalizations, he hits rejection, his equiv-alent of a stone wall.

alent of a stone wall.

He believes Ed Vessel Jr.,
known as "Little Ed," was
sexually abused by a priest.
His quest for confirmation
and justice has led to dozens of similar stories from others

They all were guests of the Rev. Richard Eckroth at a St. John's-owned cabin on Swen-

son Lake in Beltrami County.
"I expect to be sued," Vessel said of his allegations that Eckroth molested his on and other children in



Times photo by Joaquin Slopack

Ed Vessel Sr., an employee at The Liturgical Press at St. John's University, has worked since 1978 to get some-thing done about the abuse he says his son suffered at the hands of the Rev. Richard Eckroth.

Eckroth denies the allegations, Abbot John Klassen said. But Klassen said Friday that he will investigate Vessel's claims and wants to talk with any victims of sexual abuse by priests or monks. And as recently as monks. And as recently as last month, he authorized the abbey to pay \$2,000 to help one victim who came forth against Eckroth. Eckroth. 75. has neverbeen charged. Earlier this

year, he was injured while cutting wood and is in fail-

ing health. When contacted Saturday at his monastery residence, he referred all questions to the abbey pub-

questions to the above pub-lic relations office. Vessel needs his job and income to care for his ailing wife, but he's willing to risk it. He said he has grown impa-tions after years of trying to get the attention of law en-forcement, abbve yersond, social workers and lawyers.

So he's gone public, de-manding three things before he dies he dies. "I'm 63 years, 4 months old," he said. "If it's

the last thing I do in this state, it's to change that state code." The statute of limitations

The statute of unitations on reporting abuse of minors is three years in Minnesota. Vessel supports a bill, foundering in the Legislature, to allow victims to sue abusers for 30 years after they reach adulthood.

Second, Vessel wants St. John's to reimburse the state and taxpayers for hospitalizations and medications that he says have become a staple for his son and others

staple for his son and others who have been abused.
And finally, Vessel wants a confession. He felt some hope when, for the first time Friday, the abbey publicly acknowledged that a former abbot abused two monks in the 1970s. Klassen also discussed his belief that another priest, the Rev. Cosmas Dahlhelmer, abused two young boys in the 1970s.

young boys in the 1970s.
"We need to address these
things honestly and directly,"
Klassen said Friday. "That's the only way to regain the trust of the community."

bot John Klassen said

saddled with "appropriate safeguards"



a term used in the abbey's sexual abuse an sexual exploitation policy-are limited to where the can go, what they can d

and whom they might er counter.
"With each, we set u specific boundary cond tions — where they may t and not be, who they me work with," Klassen said.

Restrictions include keep ing the men off college prep school grounds and or of university athletic facil ties.

About 196 monks live an work at St. John's Universit the Preparatory School an The Liturgical Press. S John's Abbey monks als serve in parishes, hospita and retirement mainly in Minnesota, and small monastic communiti

See LIMITS, 5A

What's inside

■ Read Abbot John Klassen's statement, Satu day's stories at news.sc-

Where money come from for settlements/4A

Klassen considers

openness policy change/4

■ 1985 meeting shelvi
abuse report/4A

■ How the abbey and

■ How the abbey and See CABIN, 4A ▶ the diocese differ/5A

Museum exhibit brings Keillor's Wobegon to life

National Geographic photographer's work

A fictional city in Central Minnesota, brought to life with Garrison Keillor's words and a National Geographic photographer's pictures, is the new exhibit at the Stearns History Museum. "In Search of Lake Wobe-

gon" features photographs of Central Minnesota by Richard Olsenius and stories from Lake Wobegon

written by Keillor. The exhibit opens today.

photographer's work goes on display today

What: "In Search
of Lake Wobegon."
When: Through

Sept. 30.
Where: Stearns County
History Museum, 235-33rd

Olsenius will be at the museum to sign books from noon to 3 p.m. Visitors also can enjoy refreshments and the music of Paul Imholte.

Lake Wobegon is a town Keillor describes in his books and weekly public radio show as a place "where the women are strong, the men are good-looking and

Hours: 10 a.m. to 4 p.m. Monday-Satur-day: noon to 4 p.m. Sunday. Cost: \$4 for adults, \$2 for children, \$10 for familles. Information: 253-8424

or (866) 253-8424.

the children are above-average." Many of the stories are inspired by life in Stearns

County.

The town might not exist on a map, but Keillor has a clear vision of where it

"People want stories to be true," Keillor said in a news

See KEILLOR, 7A ▶



Stearns County History Museum curator Steve Penick and assistant director Ann Me hang photographs for "In Search of Lake Wobegon," a traveling exhibit of 46 Central Nesota images from Garrison Keillor's book that goes on display at the museum tode

Today's index

Œ

		Local	
Births	2B	Money	1E
		Nation	
Calendar	2B	Opinion	8B
Classified	,1F	Outdoors	.10D
Cooking	7C	Sports	10
Crosswor	d2F	Scoreboar	d.2D
Family	6C	Television.	1G
1 14	100	T	

Deaths/Page 3B **Coming Monday**

Clara Czech, Little Falls
Margaret E. Daniels, The recording industry and consumers are at odds more than ever about the Dennis Ethen, Elk River right to make digital copies and movies. The Times tech-

Louis Theis, Eden Valley issue of piracy versus fair use.

BUILDING SITE , Business \ Commercial \ Industr 320.251.4109 PERTH

Tithes circulation: 255-8740 er (808) 955-9998 3

4/23/02

Abbot John, Dietrich, William,

Bob Stich has approved the statement sent this a.m., and the following will be sent to the SJU Board of Regents, the SOT Board of Overseers and the SJU Cabinet this afternoon at 4:15 unless I hear otherwise from you.

Patti

In light of continued national and local attention on issues of clergy misconduct, Saint John's Abbey affirms its commitment to address and resolve these matters.

A Statement from Saint John's Abbey

Allegations of sexual abuse by monks of Saint John's Abbey have been a matter of public record for several years. Each of these allegations has been promptly and thoroughly investigated. Every effort has been made to contact possible victims of abuse so that they can tell their story and receive the care they need. It is the policy of Saint John's Abbey to protect all children and vulnerable adults from abuse by members of the monastic community. In every instance, the primary concern is that victims of abuse receive support and healing. Steps are also taken to insure that those who have abused work only in positions where others are not vulnerable,

The news media continue to report deeply disturbing allegations of sexual abuse made against Fr. Richard Eckroth. Each of these allegations has been investigated, and Abbot John Klassen continues to meet with those who believe themselves to be victims of abuse by Fr. Richard. Despite diligent efforts it has not yet been possible to establish the facts of these complex and disturbing allegations. However, Abbot John Klassen is determined to pursue this case until it is resolved and justice is served. Meanwhile, it is the policy of Saint John's Abbey to offer pastoral care and assistance to those who have come forward with allegations against Fr. Richard. At every step Saint John's Abbey has complied with Minnesota state law, worked with local authorities and will continue to do so.

The pain caused by sexual abuse is deep. When it occurs at the hands of those charged with proclaiming the Good News of Jesus Christ, it is unconscionable. The monks of Saint John's Abbey will do everything in their power to ensure that those in pain find healing and that such pain is prevented in the future.

Skudlarek, William

From:

Sent:

Szarke, Christopher Tuesday, April 23, 2002 4:54 PM Klassen, John

To:

McGraw, Rene Fr. Richard Eckroth

Cc: Subject:

Dear Abbot John,

Today in Spiritual Direction with Rene, I mentioned a conversation that happened today. Rene suggested that I share that information with you:

During my afternoon work assignment in laundry with she told me that one of the girls who had been at the cabin with Fr. Richard Eckroth was a cousin late husband. This cousin id, told her that nothing

happened on the visit.

Please let me know how I can support the work you are doing, Abbot John. I appreciate all you are doing to create healing.

Peace,

Christopher

www.YourTravelMN.com

Thank You! CONNER COPY



1615A 1st Street South • St. Cloud, MN 56301 Telephone 320-253-8410 1-800-324-8160 FAX 320-253-5342 www.YourTravelMN.com

PHOTO I.D. REQUIRED **BEFORE BOARDING**

SALES PERSON: SL

CTDTYP

DATE: 23 APR 02

PAGE: Ø2

TO: ST JOHNS ABBEY ATT BROTHER KELLY RYAN BOX 2015 COLLEGEVILLE MN 56321-2015

with airline 24 hrs. prior to departure.					
NORTHWEST	800-441-1813	DELTA	800-221-1212		
AMERICAN	800-433-7300	TWA	800-231-2000		
AMERICA WEST	600-235-9292	UNITED	900-241-6522		
CONTINENTAL	600-525-0210	US AIR	900-428-4392		
OMNI	677-718-8901	AIR TIANS	800-247-8726		
CHAMPION	800-387-6951	AMERICA TEAMS AIR	800-225-2905		
FRONTIER	800-439-1359		900-435-9792		

FOR:

THANK YOU FOR BOOKING WITH YOUR TRAVEL AGENCY PLEASE RECOMFIRM YOUR RETURN/CONTINUING RESERVATION ME HIGHLY FOOM "NO TRIP CANCELLATION/INTERRUPTION THISURANC HIGH ALSO COVERS BANKRUPTCIES H ALSO COVERS BANKRUPTCIES NOTE IF - E TRAVELLING OUTSIDE THE DOMESTIC UNITED THE TRAVELLING OUTSIDE THE DUMESTIC UNITED STA E ASK FOR DOCUMENTS REQUIRED FOR YOUR AREA.

CRET - YOU MUST BE 25 YRS OF AGE OR OLDER WITH DIT CARD IN YOUR NAME - MUST ALSO HAVE A

V D RI RS LICENSE - INSURANCE IS ALWAYS OPTIONAL,

FEL CK WITH YOUR INSURANCE AGENT TO SEE IF YOUR BTA I Y COVERS CAR RENTAL

www.YourTravelMN.com

Thank You! We appreciate Your Business CUSTOMER COPY

Coursevertionus de la Portiste 4-29-02

Thun

Lico Italia & the swelf

Beat him & the swelf

Survey Essent a entirence

Take time Mitalogues Agetun on senous
Mestife for the little

Trifly daning of

o Jid Aplor folin Al-Arriga Exhand & Alle Bahama Dessus Mille Was know bedge of Allegations? Who are rockalling

Believed Walanced in 1862 Langue Stralosphy enal 1992 1992 -> 1976 Abour

Question to rectand design ever go with the source that asked or with Minks M with girls? Moderna - Know - Know - Stand - Stand Ghould never with the Monday - with post place. The Chronology - with post place.

Never gewein

Which case wer dismused with Diejudie in 19950150?

Ryan, Kelly

From: Sent: To: Subject:

JBK Monday, May 06, 2002 11:25 AM Ryan, Kellv

Kelly -- this letter should go out to day -- with a check for 10,000 from Benedict's special account.

SAINT JOHN'S ABBEY BOX 2015 COLLEGEVILLE, MINNESOTA 56321-2015

OFFICE OF THE ABBOT

May 6, 2002

Dea

Maxine Barnett e-mailed me that you are in further need of assistance. Further, that the counseling has been helpful to you, which was gratifying to me. I know that this ordeal has been very hard for you and has taken a great deal of courage. I enclose \$10,000 and I am hoping that this will be of help over the short hall.

Sincerely.

+ John Abbot John Klassen, OSB

PHONE 320 363-2544 FAX 320 363-3082

Dlau J. albot

After long deliberation and conversations this is what we came up with if indeed St. Johns la willing to give les some Compensation for . Our Ordeal that we went thru with the squal Cheer of our loop. If you think we are out of Olcide will be more than helpful to us to get us back on our feet. We thought this would be a fair settlement Then 1,000 a month annuity for 10 year payable should something happen to us before the 17 yes are up , hopefully this would be tax xue Thank you in advance for you kindness and concers for us and Ow family and God he with you in fame decision in handling This terible crisis in the church. We will continue to pear for you to have the strength and make sure this never happens again also when do you think we can expect This to Take place?

Je. abbot

Skudlarek, William

From:

Trenz, Herbert

Sent:

Monday, May 06, 2002 4:11 PM

To: Subject: Klassen, John Annuity Cost

Abbot John:

I was able to get some preliminary costs for the purchase of an annuity. If we were sure we were going to purchase I would have surveyed a greater number of companies but this takes more time and I assumed you wanted the costs now.

An annuity paying \$725 per month for 10 years would cost approximately \$67,703. .

An annuity paying \$1,000 per month for 10 years would cost approximately \$93,383.

Hope this helps. Please let me know if I can be of any further help.

Herb

Abbot John Klassen OSB Saint Johns Abbey Collegeville, MN 56321-2015 (866)508-4466

Father Abbot;

First and foremost I must commend you on the recent changes in the statements and actions of St. Johns Abbey. I am writing this letter, for what ever purpose it may serve, I am unsure what that may be, but it will make me feel better to know you have read my views, and have some understanding of where my family is at with all this abuse. This letter may fall on deaf ears, and so be it.

You know my whole family's history, with my two brothers of my case as well.

as I am sure you are well aware

I must state I have seen more promising statements, and read more material since you have been abbot, then all along. I commend you for your efforts and for taking the time to speak to my mother & father. As you very well know from talking to them, they are devastated, and this really has had an impact on them, especially my father for having put so many years of his life in at St. Johns. Heck, my brother

I have always been afraid to say a word to anyone, for that simple fact. He has children of his own and I have seen what this has done to my father. Have you had to watch your 70-yr. old father cry like a child?

You know something father? I have agonized over all this and what it possibly would do to my family for many years. I then tell my story and it is all dis-credited and made out to be almost like I asked for and deserved the abuse. Why? Was I cute? Was my family readily accessible to these individuals at St.Augustines Parish? That would be a yes! Hell, father Cosmos even followed our family to St. Joe right after we moved there. Now isn't that a coincidence? I'll bet don't think so.

I had always suspected it happening to them also but we as boys never discussed it but I knew, we would all run & hide when any of them came to our home.

As for Father Richard, do you honestly believe he is innocent?

Look Father; go and look at their records and you will see many disturbing things of suspected abuse, paid off hush money in cases, many allegations of abuse well before we ever went public.

There is therapy and many re-assignments and its all there.

During my particular case the Defense team, the wonderful SJ Abby, Fr. Roman, Fr. Rene, your attorneys Jerome Klukas & Robert Stich and not to leave out Ms.Maxine Barnette have all played their part in undermining what has happened here, and it is a real tragedy.

Your Predecessor was I believe deeply concerned, but for the image of St. Johns Abby and the University in the most part. That is evident by all of their actions.

Maxine Barnette is not an advocate for an abused person by the clergy; she is an advocate for St.John's Abby. I had witnessed her pumping my parents for information while the proceeding's were taking place, and had I known all the legal mumbo-jumbo and what she was representing, I would not have allowed her

to dupe my parents by sitting at the table for dinner, much like Father Cosmos and father Richard had for many years. That is a Joke, do you know these two were at our house for dinner every holiday, baptism, birthday, wedding, and performed sacraments and such to my family?

What would that do to you religion Father?

It makes me sick to my stomach.

Thank god for father Louis, he has passed away but was an associate pastor at St. Augustines.

I had told him in a round -a-bout way and asked him questions way back then to try to cope with all this. I was older than my brothers were, so maybe it was easier or harder for me I am not sure. Father Louis kept me in check and busy with serving mass with him and taught me a lot about god, my faith and what to expect. He was a great man, read up on him. I can't recall his last name, but my mother brows.

Anyway, the illustrious defense team put me infront of Father Richard for a deposition after not dealing with all this for over 25 yrs, which after running out and getting sick in the stairwell of the attorney's office I continued. It was the most difficult thing I have ever went through, watching Eckroth scratch on a note pad, and not look up once, not have the guts to address me or anyone, and walk out with his attorneys after all that joking and carrying on. I then passed him one day on the highway, he was driving an abbey car, and I was headed back to my parent's house. I will not tell you the thoughts I had that day, but my intentions were not good, and he may thank god that I had presence of mind and body. That I assure you. Why is it that all the records never got produced of Father Richards medical, personnel file etc? Where are they and why did everything get brushed under the carpet?

I have not read them, but I guarantee if the were made available, there would be no doubt in anyone's mind, nor a court of law's that he belongs in prison. Father Cosmos?

Poor Father Cosmos is too old and has mental problems and cant talk to anyone?

I highly doubt it. Before my mother quit working at StJohns she was informed of some of the guys state of health & mind. That is why she is not there anymore, she couldn't stomach working in food service and for the monastery and hearing the remarks, and watching them all live in their little world, sheltered by the abbey. YOU ARE NOT ABOVE THE LAW!

It is all ok though, because if you have faith then you know as well as I do that God's law will prevail anyway, and you I feel sorry for put in this position to have to clean up this mess many have allowed to go on for years.

I feel terrible for you, as my father has explained to me who you are, and that you were student there at St. Johns at one time. Then you also know some of the shenanigans that go on, IM sure you have seen many in your years studying there.

What I feel bad about for you abbot, is that unless you do something drastic, and make this stop for the future of our children, you are an accomplice, by association.

You have the power to remove these men from the priesthood. NO, SEQUESTERED IN A MONESTARY DORM IS NOT GOOD ENOUGH! They have no business in that monastery, nor anywhere near it and you know it.

All this legal effort and hiding and moving blame, and moving priests and blanketed under the Abby and the law must stop. I know, god as my witness I have nothing to fear, but these perpetrators have everything to fear. Why didn't the Abby use their Legal Efforts and power in the churches to make an example out of these that you know are guilty, its there in their records LOOK!

Why has The Abbey done nothing but sweep 90 % of the cases under the rug because of the Statutes? DO you not believe my family and me when we tell you this?

You go look at the pain in my mother and Fathers eyes Abbot Klassen; I have seen all I want to see. You come here and meet me when you come to Dallas for the Bishops Conference, I will be here, and I live near

I will be right outside standing there, waiting to talk to anyone that will listen. I have that right, I am not believed, but there are a lot of similar people out there, and they will be there too.

Come hear the pain all this has caused me, with emotional problems, marriage, sexual & Self-Esteem. Maybe you can explain all this to my two sons when they are old enough and that is coming up soon. I don't want to be the one to crush them and their religion & faith. They will know someday, how will I tell them when they ask?

So, where does that leave all this and you and the Abby?

You can continue dis-crediting every case that comes up one by one, just as it has happened in the past. I was promised help by the Abby and that was shut off. I filed my lawsuit when this happened and not before. I can say that anything that happens in the future to the Abby and the Catholic Church is well deserved and just.

In no way was my family out to get a handout ever. The instances are real as you are sitting there breathing, and were wrong and a crime. I filed a lawsuit for compensation for counseling and future costs and legal fee's. I got barely enough to cover the legal costs, and continue to have spent well over \$10,000.00 in counseling since the Abby stopped paying. It is also agreed that the counseling continue as part of the settlement agreement, you might want to go read that in my case, as well as I have kept up my part of the bargain, and once again have been quiet, let the Abby and this whole tragedy and lawyers have me sign a gag order that I cannot talk. Once again victimized by the organization you

and lawyers have me sign a gag order that I cannot talk. Once again victimized by the organization you have total control over. I would love for someone to ask me about the settlement, since it has been breached just like I knew it would be from day one. I will talk to whoever will listen, and I am in the process of writing a book. I have to get the words out somehow.

I fear nobody when it comes to this, I am tired of sitting back and being victimized over and over, will it ever go away?

I guess the process is over but I still see it everytime I look into the face of my parents and family. The fear of my brother loosing his lively hood at St. Johns. The pain in my parent's eyes, and that is now my memories of Minnesota and what I have to look forward to when I return. I wouldn't wish it on my worst enemies.

May god help you all!

I know you will need it.

I still have my faith in god, but my religion is no longer based on fear as taught by priests and what I learned as a youngster. I do not fear god, but I feel happy knowing I have a place, and I know I do, and no building or organization, nor Abby has given me that, nor can take it away.

I found him and what I feel all own my own, and through all this hurt and mistrust and being abused and victimized, it is a miracle I know Jesus Christ in any form.

I sat on a bench at Laguadia airport in 1982 leaving in a snowstorm for the United States Airforce. I was stranded, and had nor direction in my life whatso-ever.

All I knew was I was running away from all my problems, and I felt good.

The loneliness I experienced caused me to marry, and make some bad choices, but I am a better person for that. Hell, the loneliness is better than what I experienced so for in my 18 yrs back then.

Anyway, an old man sat down next to me on the bench and said nothing. He didn't have a tooth in his head, and just sat there looking at me now and then. He dug for a matchbook cover and a motioned to me for a pen saying nothing, and I gave him one. He wrote for the longest time and handed me the snip of paper. I opened it cuz it was folded like the matchbook is, and started to read.

It said: "Looking back for one Yesterday, can cost you all your tomorrow's".

I looked up and he was gone, that my friend was an angel, and I have never told anyone that story, but I carry the tattered paper in my billfold. Who was that old man, I don't know but I am hoping it was my dead grandfathers or something on that order coming to tell me to push ahead.

I will know who it was when he greets me when I pass, I think whomever it was will be there.

I don't know what the future holds, not if this letter will even make you think, but god bless you in your efforts, and you must do the right thing.

You must do what is right for the victims & their family's.

You may not go back and do what is right for my family, and us but I surely hope you do it in the future. There are many people watching, waiting, praying and will not stand for any more.

You know what is right; you need to read the past & the present information you have in all those files in your offices. You can make The ISTI organization do what it is supposed to do, instead of having a perpetrator on the board of directors, running its everyday affairs.

That is a whole other issue, I cannot even begin to understand or discuss, but I have been to the web site,

and it disgusts me.

I guess you will have to do what's right, or do what is expected of you at the Abby, or above all you could do what's in your heart.

It is truly in your hands, that is why this letter has been written.

Skudlarek, William

From:

Hemmesch, Michael

Sent: To:

Monday, May 06, 2002 10:52 PM

Reinhart, Dietrich; Klassen, John

C¢:

Culligan, Rob; Milbert, Mary; Kellom, Gar; Hoye, Gregory; McGee, Jon; Sommerer, Shaun;

McGraw, Rene

Subject:

KSTP-TV Lead Story for Monday, May 6

Importance:

High

Please be aware that KSTP-TV, Channel 5 led their 10 p.m. newscast this evening with a story about the Stearns County Sheriffs Department and their ongoing investigation of the Fall 1974 murders of the and the fact that their names appeared on the Abbey's guest list of individuals that went with Fr. Richard Eckroth to the Abbey's cabin. Sheriff Kostreba was interviewed, as well as the sister and parents of the

I have a tape of the story and will forward the transcript of the newscast as soon as I receive it.

Michael Hemmesch SJU Director of Communication/Sports Information College of Saint Benedict/Saint John's University

Phone: (320) 363-2595 Fax: (320) 363-3446

mhemmesch@csbsju.edu <mailto:mhemmesch@csbsju.edu>

http://www.csbsju.edu/news/>

JBK

Klingeman, David Tuesday, May 07, 2002 9:13 AM JBK RE: another request

From: Sent: To: Subject:

There is an appointment in Jerome's calendar on Monday, July 12, 1982 (9-10 a.m.) / Richard"

----Original Message-----

From: Sent:

JBK

Tuesday, May 07, 2002 8:22 AM Klingeman, David another request

To: Subject:

Hello David --

Do you have Abbot Jerome Theisen's calendar while he was abbot? Do you have 1982? Just to check up on a statement. Thanks. +John

risiting him on 12 July



Cloudy 6:53:11 AM St. Paul/Minneapolis, MN



Mealth 5 TV SCHEDULE WEATHERHET LIVE

TRAVEL LOTTERY RECIPES E-MAIL US

ASK THE MEDIA To build your own Eyewitness News 5Cast:

CONTACT 5 Check the 'Add to 5Cast' box next to the story you want to watch. When you've selected all the stories you want, click the 'Play My 5Cast' button.

(HELP)



NEWS TEAM Eyewitness News investigation: Two girls killed 30 years ago spent time in a cabin owned by St. John's Abbey &

WEATHERBUG Publishing date: 05-07-2002 01:11 AM

"I thought I didn't ever want to reenter this case again," says Rita Reker.

EMPLOYMENT But tonight, this mom and dad are re-entering the murder case of their two ABOUT'S daughters.

Instant access to





Click here to learn more!

HOME It's a change of heart prompted by St. John's Abbot who for the first time is allowing law enforcement unlimited access to their priests' personal files.

Stearns County Sheriff Jim Kostreba says, "Right now we're very appreciative of the Abbot's willing to help to do what it takes."

Mary and Susie Reker are among the hundreds of children who went with Father Richard Eckroth in the 1970's to this isolated Northern Minnesota cabin owned by the Abbey.

Eckroth has never admitted any wrongdoing, but Abbot Klassen says he now believes there are credible allegations that Eckroth sexually molested children at the cabin.

An Eyewitness News investigation 18 months ago uncovered a copy of the list of children Eckroth brought to the cabin, including the two dead girls.

Their sister Betsy told us then she was haunted by what she remembers about Father Eckroth.

"I wonder about my sister Mary because I know there was some kind of conflict between her and him."

The girls were found stabbed to death in a quarry in the fall of 1974. Police pursued many leads including questioning Eckroth. He passed a polygraph but Sheriff Kostreba says the four investigators he's now assigned to this case will want to interview Eckroth again. Along with many others.

Kostreba says, "There are still other suspects that are not affiliated to St. John's."

Rita and Fred Reker appreciate the Abbot's new openess and they want to encourage parents of all the cabin children to end the decades of silence.

KSTP.com Page 2 of 2

Fred Reker says, "I am hopeful that others will come forward and speak out about what took place at the cabin. So that the facts will be known."

And any unsolved cases can be aggresively pursued.

Add to 5Cast | A Video

|News|Weather|Sports|Community|Play my 5Cast|
Comments, questions or suggestions? Contact Us
©2002 Hubbard Broadcasting Inc.

Talled to Father hickard for 1/2 low 5-8-02

Asked him how many trips he woods to the cashin Councy of plasted a character of the around seeing in eagles acet, his sing excited an eagles firstles.

Structures work, gereafrees drip; sometime mach.

Dital always are the Gauna.

Girl, he says were not nowed, feel sum suits up there.

Allied always a proper there

"Tony - Sighine Closel - beety feetimes!
Diety frietomes!

Scaperi - wenter; source, fail

Dietas prisones!

in the saura other people Stoppe 2 nd fine Nooluber (Accol in Pho Educal
Lowel Lyng & lake the for Em Affine me log Declarif coming def formelders -cis the water maded Generaling Schoen L. & May - Sel mor way

took lin x Gother Saggon a road Water - Cold des là lile water Ingo Asel in the saou seched upday bous from Willing on Mf Konien win of Soys to Alas to Clebrate Zacharish -- 423. here were show two right We let Souther of 2 of his systems -The man (13 ar shot time) of Concernad with the Look to another State Beach a child suice - Willing & go to the 5 Prkansas Minhey deing in the Deura Meara
15had pands
brown supper level - Egailon paid-vertion bough upper level trank of elosting - spin the South body must - arace den & put it on Bo sallenera Clanco - fenny as a led -

Slear hude en Gouna.

Plantic les _ only that lovering genions (3 deflered My over sees him soma about woset he would have affact, - may be a light with enother Total who went up-1805 lines

30 dens 5, 50 naure) 58 Shared

boly time, fine frances

Station mag or

Captured

Weally poor - Clorpant

Gullione

Nod Oca: - Rilliand - went out of When 16 - 6.5 geors ago
4 chile
to sails

Jeff Budison

10 J Hay descriptioning Sharing

Nothing could go faith—

Soy - Committed Suicedle

Der Manhal Whees —

On body for role modely

linemasion of fexis - by conservation

Tom

Tom

Tom

Tom

OSB ECKROTH_00435

Described to put him as mudea.

I mer with labin only connection

somewhos with force who did the muders

Sept - salionaling

Missey

Missey

Augus Thopping

I replied in factor Min by a priest
1909 - gotter day willed

- sucherol minister

Won't come

Jonesexuality
Jonesexuality
Annual
Herran James — footberguage
51 Revoce —

July 21, 1981 - Jather died 9-10 Kids - Salina March 28 - Edtired to success at Rep 310 Kill-5 quicides Also diegs Does historial knowlein ? fames kelly County Afformer Stopped &

· Need to love good Conduct laforesofon crass of human colinwhen did we change our policies?

· Check with About Itan - did conflicted patroood

cir the 1976 serous you suspected or had

brouled go of stuce in Albana, - Oabai?

· Need to lagreed at that labin ?

· Need to latte home a phone season deliced

Rene, Done Kahn, Bob stick to ve draw to the legal of complete tooks of wobst land of

life season we show - Medical Consisting

JBK

From:

Sent: Thursday, May 09, 2002 8:04 AM

JBK To: Subject: info

Abbot John

I received a call from
I received a call from the call f

The openness and truthfulness you have shown in this situation, is respected and refreshing to the community, members of the clergy, and the students. I have not heard anything to the contrary. You sure took the "sting" out of the adverse stories. Even the media believes in you, they rarely do that.

If I can be of any assistance, let me know.

yours truly

· Barnes on 1949-1450 heone under produce 3 Monthly - Church fembring to buy knowledge don't know when the securoused

- Chieles will Z broker / swhen -- fund of son " west that she mentioned of to lo

Destroit bely as a Session?

Women accuse St. John's Abbey priest of abuse

Warren Wolfe, Paul McEnroe and Pam Louwagie
Star Tribune

Published May 9, 2002

They were supposed to be joyous getaways with a priest well known by their families, a man who loved the outdoors and enjoyed taking groups of six or seven children on weekend outings in the 1970s.

But two women say what they experienced at a northern Minnesota cabin were weekends of horror.



L Eckroth

St. Cloud Times

"I remember Father Richard got mad about something and we ran over to the neighbors," said of Woodbury. "The woman and her boys wanted us to stay the night there, but we didn't. I was 11. Father Richard raped me that night."

Father Richard is the Rev. Richard Eckroth, 75, a monk at St. John's Abbey in Collegeville, Minn., where he taught philosophy to students at St. John's University, was prefect at a residence hall and served as priest in two nearby parishes before he was transferred in 1977 to the abbey's Bahamas mission.

On Tuesday, received a check for \$10,000 from St. John's Abbot John Klassen, whom she told about her alleged abuse for the first time in January. He sent her \$2,000 in April. The money, he said Wednesday, is to help with counseling and living costs.

An accompanying letter from the abbot said, "I know that this ordeal has been very hard for you and has taken a great deal of courage. I enclose \$10,000 and I am hoping that this will be of help over the short haul."

Klassen said that the payments to were not an admission that Eckroth is culpable, but "an acknowledgment that here is a person in great pain and great need."

Eckroth has denied any involvement with sexual abuse. Through an abbey spokesman, he declined Wednesday to talk with a reporter.

The Star Tribune is identifying the priest, who has not been charged with any crime, because he has been publicly identified by the abbot at St. John's Abbey, where his activities have been restricted since 1993 because

of sex-abuse allegations; he was the focus of sexual-abuse lawsuits, and has been identified by the Stearns County sheriff as a suspect in the 1974 stabbing deaths of , 15, and her sister 12, of St. Cloud.

The abbot said he has started investigating allegations of sexual abuse by Eckroth and is considering hiring an outside investigator to assist him.

From 1971 to 1976, Eckroth routinely took small groups of boys and girls -- children of friends who worked as St. John's, or children from nearby parishes -- to a cabin near Bemidji, Minn., for overnight visits, Klassen said.

The cabin on Swenson Lake is owned by St. John's Abbey as a place for vacations and retreats for the monks in the Benedictine monastery.

Twin Cities attorney Jeff Anderson said that he has represented at least six victims of abuse by priests at the abbey. He said that before 1994 he settled "a few in the several-hundred-thousand-dollar range." After 1994, he said he was forced to settle for what he described as small cash settlements around \$25,000 because the statute of limitations had elapsed.

He said three of the smaller settlements were suits against Eckroth. "I'm embarrassed and sad to say I had to settle for that on the victims' behalf," Anderson said.

He said a particularly sad case involved and her family. The statute of limitations had run out on their case and he couldn't help them. "That whole family suffered one horrible tragedy after another," he said.

A victim's story

voice is full of something beyond rage when she goes deep to dredge the memories of what she says was abuse by Eckroth.

"Psychological mutilation. Abuse by religious elders. I've carried these scars for so many years," she said from her home in a small town in northern Idaho, which she asked remain unnamed.

now 38, said she was sexually abused at least four times at the cabin between the ages of 7 and 11.

Weeks ago she was invited to fly back to Minnesota by Abbot Klassen to describe what she remembers. With great reservations, she said, she came and, with her father at her side, she told Klassen of a childhood ruined. Whether that talk will lead to a settlement for her and her family, she said she hasn't a clue.

"I know that I want full compensation for my family for what we've all suffered," she said.

She describes what she recalls as if it happened last week:

The fondling in the cabin sauna, then up in the musty loft. The knife at her throat while the priest from St. John's Abbey molested her and told her she would die if she ever talked about what he was doing to her. This from the man who'd taught her father philosophy when he was a student at the St. John's prep school.

She said she was at the cabin at least once with the girls but can't remember them ever saying whether they'd been sexually abused by the priest.

"I can't tell you I witnessed any other children having the kind of contact he [Eckroth] had with me," said.

It wasn't until she was 28 that the secrets she'd carried finally came out and her family learned of her abuse, she said.

Several years earlier, had described the sexual abuse he said he suffered at the hands of Eckroth.

Now it was her.

"It made us scattered to the wind," she said. Those experiences had crippled a family, said, because the children subconsciously felt threatened if they talked to authorities, fearing that their father would lose his job as a sales rep and editor at the abbey's Liturgical Press.

"As kids we grew up thinking priests were God, people we were only to respect," she said. "We were only to obey them."

The priest was the only adult at the cabin, a trusted figure.

said the strongest threads of memory center on what took place in the sauna and the loft.

"In the sauna, I was laying on the top shelf and he was rubbing my backside with his hands -- of course, he'd instructed us all to be naked, and he penetrated me with his hand," she recalled. "I don't remember leaving the sauna, I don't remember if that was the end of the abuse."

The most horrific of her memories in the cabin, she said, was an attack that took place while playing spin the bottle one evening after dinner.

When won, she said the priest took her to a chest full of clothing, men's shirts and T-shirts, and odd garments described to her as costumes. She was supposed to choose the kind of clothes she wanted and then climb up to the loft.

"He brought me to the top of the ladder. I remember specifically his breath on the back of my knees," she said. The smell of leaves outside and old smells inside the loft filled her nose -- "like a place that hadn't been swept out or washed out."

"He stripped me naked with the intention of putting on this costume and while he was doing that he started cussing in my ear. . . . He had a knife to my throat -- silver knife -- I'd never seen it before and never again."

She said she felt that she might die. "What I do remember is him saying, I will kill you if you tell anybody."

"And then he penetrated me again with his hand."

She didn't tell her parents. But after son tried to commit suicide in 1978, allegations that the son had been abused by Eckroth surfaced, said. Now 63, he said he immediately took his concerns to social workers and doctors, asking them to tell the Steams County sheriff. He also said he talked to a retired abbot at the time and several years later went to the sheriff. He said his questions went unanswered.

said: "My dad was not clear enough at the time to wheel around on a dime and go, 'Oh, my God, my daughters were up there, too; what happened to my daughters?' That happened years and years later when we came to him."

Later, she told him what she remembered of being abused and he talked with officials then, too, said.

"It was always, 'You have our apology . . . profound and sincere and deep' and every other adjective you can put with it," he said.

Meeting with Weaver

Three years ago, and and several supporters met with Minnesota Public Safety Director Charlie Weaver and state Planning Director Dean Barkley to discuss her allegations and some other cases.

On Wednesday, Weaver recalled the session as a "weird meeting" filled with allegations of corruption and a grand coverup. He said he didn't have a clear recollection of the issues surrounding the St. John's case.

James Kostreba, who is the current Stearns County sheriff, said Wednesday that his office isn't investigating either the or cases.

Klassen said that since he became abbot 17 months ago, he has met with the and with and three or four others who have alleged they were abused by priests from the abbey.

"They have been wrenching experiences, listening to their stories about abuse from men who are my brothers," he said.

Eckroth and 12 other monks accused of sexual abuse live at the abbey under restrictions imposed by previous abbots, limiting where they may go and who they may see. Seven, including former Abbot John Eidenschink -- abbot from 1971 to 1979 -- have admitted abuse, Klassen said. Eckroth and another have not. The other four men were involved with Internet pornography or incidents not involving other people, Klassen said.

Eidenschink transferred Eckroth to the Bahamas in 1977. Klassen said Wednesday that he asked the former abbot whether the transfer had anything to do with allegations of sexual abuse, "and he told me that they didn't, that he didn't know of any allegations at that time." Klassen said he has not asked Eidenschink if anyone ever came to him with allegations against Eckroth.

said she went to Klassen in January after she no longer could work because of the stress.

"I've been in hospitals six or eight times, starting when I was 17 and suicidal," she said. She grew up in St. Joseph, Minn., a few miles from the abbey and was friends with the and other children taken to the cabin by Eckroth.

"I've got a good counselor now. I think I'm getting some help. But I'm in debt and I can't work, not yet," she said. She has been a medical records secretary and a day-care worker.

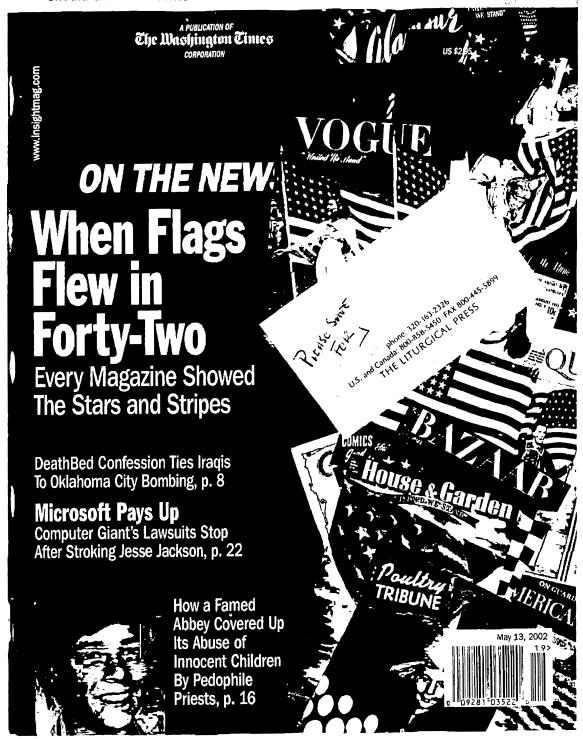
The \$10,000 will help her with some bills and living costs for a few months. "Maybe by then I'll be able to work again, at least part-time," she said.

Sitting in his kitchen Wednesday, said he and other parents feel guilt for entrusting their children to the priest, sending them on trips alone with him into the woods.

"I'm the father, the protector, the slayer of things under her bed," said as tears fell. "One of us [parents] should have gone along."

-- The writers are at wolfe@startribune.com <mailto:wolfe@startribune.com>; pmcenroe@startribune.com <mailto:pmcenroe@startribune.com>, and plouwagie@startribune.com <mailto:plouwagie@startribune.com>.

Should the U.S. Counter CHINA'S MISSILE BUILDUP Before It's Too Late? p. 40



INVESTIGATIVE REPORT

Sins of a Father: 'Sauna Kids' Abuse

BY KELLY PATRICIA O'MEARA

A remote retreat in Minnesota allegedly was turned into a sexual playhouse by a Catholic monk who has been accused of repeatedly molesting young boys and girls.

n the summer of 1985 the National Conference of Catholic Bishops held a closed meeting at St. John's Abbey in Collegeville, Minn., a major center of the Order of St. Benedict in the United States, to address the problem of sexual abuse of children by clergy. The bishops were provided with a confidential report—a copy of which Insight has obtained—that not only acknowledged a "problem" but laid out plans to cope with it by, among other things, increasing specialized sex-therapy clinics for priests.

It is an ironic twist in view of recent news stories about pedophilia and homosexuality among Catholic clergy that this meeting of American bishops 16 years ago somehow managed to overlook alleged wrongdoing at the very meeting place of the conclave. INSIGHT has learned that nearly a dozen of the abbey's Benedictine monks since have been accused of sexually abusing minors or adults in their spiritual care. Of these, at least eight are known to have confessed to such acts.

St John's is a nationally known center of liturgical revolution, redirecting Catholic liturgy away from worship of a transcendent God to community-centered participation. Thousands of Catholic parishes use its manuals weekly.

An investigation by this magazine suggests that nearly two dozen cases have been settled privately by the Roman Catholic Church there and that, according to victims, parents, lawyers and priests, there are likely to be more cases. These are cases that, as with the scandals in New York and Boston, could

Concrete icon: St. John's Abbey, where some priests are accused of molesting children.

unfold into a worse nightmare than currently even imagined. Meanwhile, ironically, the document given to the National Conference of Catholic Bishops so many years ago could open the floodgates against the church for its failure to protect children and other sexual innocents entrusted to the care of its clergy by a system that was warned but failed to deal rigorously with the widespread problem of sexual predators.

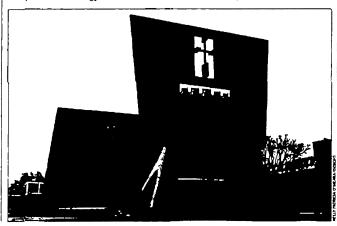
As Insterif goes to press, the Vatican has responded to a media frenzy by summoning the entire conference of American bishops to Rome for a meeting with Pope John Paul II. But even now little attention is being paid to the victims and the ordeals they have suffered for years. Here, in an exclusive report, Insterir looks at the personal stories and allegations of sexual exploitation at the hands of just one priest, the Rev. Richard Eckroth, a veteran clergyman accused of

molesting both little boys and young girls over many years.

This is their story — the story of youngsters called the "Sauna Kids." It developed between 1971 and 1976 when "Father Richard" invited scores of children in groups of four to six for weekends at a remote log cabin on Lake Swensen near Bemidji, Minn., owned by St. John's Abbey. These youngsters ranged in age from 7 to 13. They tell InsigHT they saw a happy time turn into the nightmare of a life dealing with painful memories of what occurred at the abbey's cabin where, they claim, they suffered abuse at the hands of their trusted priest. While Father Richard never has admitted in public to any of the allegations of sexual abuse brought against him, InsigHT has obtained confidential medical records maintained by the abbey in which church-run therapy clinic doctors said that he engaged in inappropriate touching of children and encouraged them inappropriately to touch him.

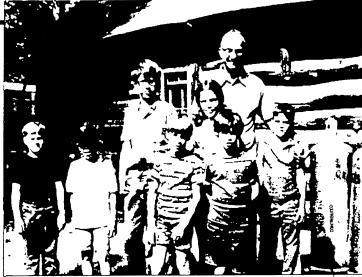
Medical teams reported to the head of the abbey that they could not prove or get the cleric to admit the overt allegations. But they found that details of at least two internally reported incidents of alleged sexual abuse by Father Richard were so strikingly similar that "We believe there is a strong possibility that Father Eckroth has engaged in sexually inappropriate contact with these people." The recommendation was that Father Eckroth have "no unsupervised contact with minors" — even after a stay of several months at one of the half-dozen "sex" clinics run by the Catholic church.

Among victims willing to go on the record about molestation charges against this monk, the alleged modus operandi of Father Richard is remarkably consistent. For example, according to one of the Sauna Kids, much of the discussion



May 13, 2002







Betrayal of innocence: Between 1971 and 1976, Father Eckroth, above, took scores of kids to a log cabin owned by St. John's Abbey, where he allegedly molested some of them, Anderson, left, says the abbey continues to 'put up barriers' to efforts at legal action.

during the three-hour drive to the log cabin revolved around the priest's explanation about the sauna, a building detached from the main cabin where the clergyman insisted on nudity.

"On the drive to the cabin," explains
"Father Richard told
us we a be taking a sauna, and he said it
would be fun—the best thing we'd be
doing up there—and afterward we'd go
swimming in the lake. I was 11 years old
and didn't even know what a sauna was,
but he told us that we had to be naked in
the sauna."

says, "That bothered my sister and me, and we asked if we could wear our swimsuits. Father Richard told us that we couldn't wear our suits because it gets too hot and the metal clasps on the back of the suits could burn us. He said that he had 'bands' at the

cabin that we could wrap around us. I remember thinking at the time that the only 'band' I knew of was a rubber band and I couldn't imagine how that would cover us. When we got to the cabin it turned out that the 'bands' were strips of cloth that weren't long enough to fit around our chests. I wore my bathing suit but left the clasps unhooked so I wouldn't get burned. I remember swimming in the lake afterward, and one of the other girls was naked and she was diving off of Father Richard's shoulders. I remember feeling ashamed that some of the kids didn't have their clothes on."

According to this victim: "Another time, Father Richard took just us girls down to the beach and he wanted us to cover him up with sand. He had us bury him and form breasts on him, and one of the girls stuck a stick where his penis

would be. I don't remember how this all started, but I remember Father Richard was laughing and encouraging us to do this to him. Again, it made me feel embarrassed, but I didn't tell my mom about these things. I thought I had done something wrong. There was a general sexual atmosphere at the cabin among the kids. It's funny but I don't remember doing anything 'normal' at the cabin. It bothers me that I can't recall what we did. I don't remember fishing or board games, cooking or washing dishes. It just seems that the whole weekend revolved around getting firewood for the sauna and taking a sauna."

counts herself among the lucky. She has no memory of being assaulted by the priest. Others, however, can't forget the alleged assaults.

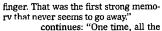
Feelings of having done something wrong and hiding the secret appear to be constants in these accounts.

remembers being taken to the caoun oetween the ages of 7 and 11 and recalls specifics of four instances where Father Richard touched her inappropriately. "One time I was in the sauna where a small group of us were in the sauna and I was lying naked on the top rack of the sauna," she recalls. "There were a couple of other girls who were naked, too, and Father Richard was naked and he was caressing me on the backside and he penetrated me with his

May 13, 2002

Insight • 17





kids were in the cabin one night, we were playing spin the bottle and Father [Richard] Eckroth would take the winner of the game and bring us over to an old chest and there was clothing in it, described to us as costume clothing, which weren't really costumes but just old Tshirts and men's shirts, and we got to choose some of the clothes. I chose a Tshirt and I remember he followed me to the loft of the cabin and stood me on a mattress in front of the window and he knelt in front of me and stripped me naked. [Then] he started cussing at me in my ear, calling me horrible names — he said I was a little bitch, a whore, that my daddy wanted him to do this and if I told anyone he would kill me or my mom."

It gets worse. "He also had a knife in this instance. I don't remember returning downstairs to the game. I remember he had a knife to my throat and he penetrated me with his hand. Another instance, we would be in the water and he would be holding me on his hip and he would be penetrating me with his finger and whispering in my ear, threatening me not to say anything. I never told my dad about any of this. None of the kids ever talked about it. I was afraid of what would happen. If I said anything, I don't know what he would have done to me or my family."

According to people who have stepped forward (and others not ready to be identified publicly) Father Richard did this reneatedly. "I was 11 years old," says "when my sister and I went

"when my sister and I went to the cabin. My dad knew Father Richard because they went to school together, but we had never met him before. There were three or four other kids there, too. I think it was two boys and four girls. Father Richard was in the



same bed with me that night and he raped me. In the morning he made me take a bath. There was a water pump outside and he brought in a couple of inches to fill the tub, and I remember he said 'If you say anything to your parents that will make them mad at me they will go to hell because it's a sin to be mad at a priest.' I never went back to the cabin, and I didn't tell my parents about what happened until 1993."

In February of this year, met with John Klassen, the abbot of St. John's, and told him her story. Klassen wrote a check for \$2,000 to help with mental-health costs, but acknowledged nothing. As with other cases emerging in the news, and with the

case, the churchmen dealing with mem seem more interested in making them go away as quietly as possible. But sadly, as some victims now recount, the paying of "hush money" without confession and repentance only furthers the psychological abuse of "hose victimized. Consider that wasn't told what the church knew about two other families whose children also were part of the Sauna Kids circle. Before legal cases went to trial, St. John's made out-of-court settlements stemming from allegations of Father Richard's pedophilia.

"That's normally the way they like to handle it," says a lawyer who has handled such cases on behalf of the church in another jurisdiction. "And, frankly, it tends to be easier for the victims it seems. Is it right? That's not for me to say. But I can tell you these happen more than you know. It's disgusting."

Church leaders still are reticent to talk openly about such cases, but Insight sat down with the Rev. Rene McGraw, the liaison on such claims between the Bendictine monastery and lawyers. He acknowledges claims have been made against at least nine monks (including



one abbot) for abuse of minors and involving at least 16 children from the 1940s to the mid-1980s. Eight of the nine monks admitted to the abuse and one reportedly is senile. Father Richard is not considered to be among this group of nine. Despite the settlements, allegations, confessions and therapies, each of these clergy still lives on the St. John's campus.

One of the issues that remains a mystery is whether Father Richard was the only monk to take kids to the cabin. Father McGraw tells Inssent: "I don't know if others went out there. I don't know how I can find that out. Since then, though, we've put in rules that only monks are allowed to use the cabin. I don't know if anyone knew [Father Richard] was taking children to the cabin. Father Richard would have to sign for use of the cabin, but I don't know that anyone knew who was going with him." But they do now, Insight learned.

Asked if the names of confessed pedophile monks had been or will be given to local law enforcement to be added to the statewide list of sexual predators, Father McGraw dodges the question. Instead, he explains the processing of claims: "When an accusation is made, we usually are contacted by lawyers about a claim, and we turn over documents as they are requested. We find out about these things through attorneys."

Father McGraw also sidesteps the issue of why the abbey has not turned the names of the confessed monks over to law enforcement, saying: "All of these cases are public, and you can get the information from the local courthouse. It's public knowledge, and it's been written up in the newspaper." Father McGraw apparently is referring to a separate issue of sexual abuse by the monks

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 32)

May 13, 2002

SINS OF A FATHER

(CONTINUED FROM PAGE 18)

at the prep school run by St. John's. The accusations from the Sauna Kids have yet to be addressed by the abbey, and few articles have been written about the scandal. This is the first national story.

"All of this is terribly painful for the abbey," Father McGraw says, "as it creates an atmosphere of ill will among the people who feel they've been victimized, and great fear and sadness for the church. Yes, the church is culpable in this, and one of the sad things is that 90 percent of the dioceses tried in the mid-1980s to put policies in place, and many are very sad and angry at those that did not." Apparently he is referring to that confidential policy paper that the National Conference of Catholic Bishops reviewed to try to halt or otherwise deal with homosexual pedophile cases involving abuse of children.

Despite the fact that Father McGraw admits believing that "this is criminal behavior and should be treated as such," St. John's still has not taken steps to report to police or prosecutors the known pedophiles residing at the abbey.

To Jeffrey Anderson, a St. Paul, Minn., attorney who recently made national headlines for filing a Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations (RICO) lawsuit on behalf of victims of a Missouri seminary, this is all very familiar stuff - including the specific allegations made against Father Richard and other St. John's clerics. Anderson has represented several of these families in claims. "I have come to believe that what they [St. John's] have gotten away with is outrageous," he tells INSIGHT. "I don't believe they are evil men, but I believe they have been doing evil things and they have been convincing the public, the courts, our lawmakers and everyone in Minnesota that they are doing good things and the right things for the right reasons. I'm angry and committed to exposing what they've been doing so we can do something about it."

Anderson adds: "For a long time there has been a cleric culture created there at St. John's of sexual abuse of minors and adults, and it is huge. Every time we try to address it legally, they put up barriers, hiding behind statutes of limitations. They are deceiving everybody that there isn't a problem out there."

By now the St. Paul lawyer seems filled with indignation. "There are dozens of monks," he seethes, "who are involved in this abuse. If a victim comes forward they [the abbey] basically try to keep them in guilt and secrecy, and if these kids have the courage to go to a



lawyer the abbey shuts them down, treats them terribly, victimizes them again. And it's really ugly. I've brought some dozen cases against St. John's and have settled on most of them, but because of the statute of limitations in Minnesota I have not been able to get justice for these kids. I've received about 20 cases in the last 10 years about abuse out at St. John's and because I've not been able to expose any of them in court, the number of victims out there is probably 10 or 20 times higher than that. I've talked to a half-dozen victims involving Eckroth alone, but have never been able to bring a case against him.'

For how much are the victims settling? "The average settlement with St. John's is about \$20,000, but that's one one-milionth of what it should have been," Anderson says, finally exploding. "Eckroth is a pedophile! I think he goes for both pre- and postpubescent children—with multiple victims such that I don't even dare to think how many."

Many similar stories of frustrations and settlements, with some on the East Coast reaching the \$200,000 range, have been shared with INSIGHT. They have in common that the lawyers involved are almost universally furious at how church officials have bullied and intimidated the victims and their families. "It's really outrageous," says one lawyer. He complains that his hands have been tied because he has done what was in the best interest of his clients, usually religious people who have been betrayed and emotionally shattered by the experience, even when he personally was disgusted and outraged by what had happened and how it was tolerated. "I think they should be in jail," this lawyer tells Insight. He says the RICO statute should be used against both perverted clergy and the church itself.

"I filed a RICO lawsuit in Missouri, which pertains to a seminary down there, and in it I claim that every bish-



op in the United States is involved in concealment, obstruction of justice and protection of pedophile priests," Anderson tells Insight. "So I assure you that the St. John's kids are on my radar, and if I have an opportunity I will bring a RICO suit there as well, because I think it applies."

The passion comes through loud and clear when Anderson says, "More and more of these people are coming forward every day. I'm sick and I'm angry about what has happened out at St. John's. I feel pain for the people I've tried to help, and every time I've been involved with them on one of these cases I've never seen [the church] be helpful to these kids. The attitude is that if you come forward we're going to beat you down, wear you out and bury you. It isn't the lawvers' fault, it's the [Benedictine] order's fault because they have control of their lawyers. St. John's is the worst among the orders - the darkest of the dark. Those are unkind words, but I'm angry at how brutal they have been to the people they have harmed. And that's the nicest thing I can say."

Anyone looking into the Sauna Kids' accusations must wonder what the abbey knew of the monk's cabin activities. In 1976, three years before he was transferred to St. Augustine, a sister monastery in the Bahamas, Father Richard inexplicably stopped taking children to the secluded church-owned cabin. The abbey denies any accusations were pending at the time and claims Father Richard's transfer to the resort island was routine.

Father Richard did not respond to INSIGHT's requests for an interview.

[EDITOR'S NOTE: The pictures of the child victims in this story were contributed by their families and used with permission. The parents asked INSIGHT not to reveal the children's names.]

KELLY PATRICIA O'MEARA IS AN INVESTIGATIVE REPORTER FOR **Insight**.

May 13, 2002

Skudlarek, William

From:

Sent:

Monday, May 13, 2002 9:54 AM

To: Subject: Klassen, John Message from



Abbot Klassen May 12 2002.doc

Please take a moment to review the attached letter. I put this together

lieu of a direct conversation with you, respecting your busy schedule.

did, however, receive one message back from your assistant describing

hectic schedule. He explained via voicemail that you would return my

by Saturday, May 11, 2002. Respectfully, I could not wait longer to send you

my message.

<<Abbot Klassen May 12 2002.doc>>

This transmission is intended only for the person named above and may contain privileged or confidential information. Please notify me immediately by phone or e-mail, if you have received this transmission

error. If you are not the named addressee, please destroy the original transmission and its contents. Copying, distributing, or any disclosure

its contents is prohibited and may be unlawful. Thank you for your assistance and I apologize for any inconvenience.

Abbot John Klassen OSB Saint Johns Abbey Collegeville, MN 56321-2015

Most Reverend Abbot:

The purpose of this letter is simply to speak to you from the heart of a young boy, living within the formative years of life, regarding the molestation committed by one of your brothers, Cosmos Dalheimer. I think it is important to share the impact this horrible act has had on my life and the lives of those who mean so much to me, my family. I too, want to share with you the effects of the cries for help and consequences that were brought on by sharing this ugly part of my past with others before you. Needless to say, the following may not be easy to read, much less understand. Finally, I am eager to understand what the Abbey of St. John's can offer to mend a broken heart, mind and soul of an innocent youth who did not have the ability to reason as an adult sometimes can.

I trust that you have the ability to obtain a copy of the records from the lawsuit filed on my behalf against Cosmos Dalheimer. If not, at your request, I would be happy to send you a copy. The deposition that I gave relating to the suit speaks for itself. The facts and memories, as horrible as they are, have and will remain exactly the same. There, you will find my statements and memories of a time in my life that I cannot erase, no matter how hard I have tried. It is the truth. There are facts of cruelty and abuse that took place in my life, which cannot be changed. I beg you to understand that as an 11-12 year old boy that I did not ask for Cosmos Dalheimer to molest me, fondle me, perform sodomy or threaten me and my family with life. Cosmos Dalheimer said that if I told anybody that my dad wouldn't have a job, he would punish me (and my dad wouldn't be happy either) and if I want to be a man of God that this was what happened to everyone. You see, my dad taught me to obey my elders, and NEVER TO TALK BACK TO A PRIEST. Growing up in a Catholic household I was taught that priests were like God. Further, I was taught that they are to be trusted and cannot do wrong, much less commit a sin. I remember getting the belt from my dad when he found out that I ran away from the house (in St. Joseph) when I heard Cosmos Dalheimer whistling his way up the road, up to our driveway. I cannot explain how consumed with fear I was from that man, Cosmos Dalheimer. What ever I was told, I did, without question. Questions were not accepted or tolerated. A kid is to be seen, not heard. A kid is to do what he is told, period. I used to be that kind of kid.

I too, was once a kid within the St. Joe Parish who served mass on Sundays in addition to funerals and weddings and I served happily. I became a rebellious kid who skipped church, got into arguments often, attended John XXIII middle school and Cathedral High School, only because I was told to do so, but hated every minute of it. Through puberty and teens I found trouble quiet readily, and got caught in wrong doing more and more often. I went through terrible trials in my life, searching for someone/something to believe in because I wanted to, and needed to. I found alcohol, drugs, promiscuity, and a life of misdirection and lies. I too have a very difficult time with personal relationships. My ex-wife will attest to that, I am sure. Are these my sins? Yes, they are and I admit them and continue to ask for God's will to be done within my life because when I take control I just seem to screw it up. None of these things that I found gave me the answers as to where I could fit in and where I would find peace from the demons that were in me. Do you know that I still find myself telling a tale that I learned as a child? That tale is that when a person feels bad or has an ailment that it is the devil coming out of them. How twisted is that? Or is it?

To add insult to injury, coming from the Catholic Church – St. Joseph- were more messages that I was not accepted. How? I could not get married there because my first wife was pregnant with my son prior to our marriage. We were told that premarital sex was not tolerated within the church, at least in St. Joseph. When my son was born, I was told by the priest (1991) serving Richmond, MN, that I could not sign the baptism papers because I could not prove that I was the father of my son. Mind you that the state of MN was willing to accept my signature as proof. Is my word and good intention not enough proof of fatherhood to my only son? I guess that the Catholic Church is above the law, in that regard anyway. Oh, by the way, my son's mother, myself and our families were not aware of this Catholic Church law until the priest at Richmond, MN explained this at the altar during my son's baptism. I never did get an explanation from that priest as to what proof he and the Catholic church required, he simply refused my role as father to my child within the eyes of the Catholic church. Please, check out the records. Our families will attest to this. Furthermore, after my divorce, because I would not agree to have my marriage annulled by the Catholic Church, my ex-wife and son have migrated to the Luthern Church. I would not agree to say that our relationship in marriage never happened, after all, that would be saying that my son was not born out of the love that we shared. That simply was not true. By annulling the marriage it would mean that it never happened in the eyes of the church, and God. My son and my marriage were founded with the love of God and I will not deny that for any reason. I am now 34, a Christian man, remarried and a proud father of one son. I also carry a heavy load that I just cannot shake. Do you know what that may be?

I have read articles posted in the St. Cloud Times, Star Tribune and also listened to documentaries on local television that explain your involvement in the Abbey and some recently publicized accusations against St. John's clergy. As the Abbot, the highest ranking member of your monastic community, I would imagine that you too took an oath to provide sound leadership to your brothers at St. John's. I do not envy the position that you assumed in November of 2000, as you have much work to do. I read some supposed quotes that really disturbed me. One such quote was in an article printed in the St. Cloud

Times on April 20, 2002 where you were quoted. "Victims have been and will continue to be compensated in a commitment by the abbey to work like the devil in the community to understand what it is that allowed this to happen in the first place." I was instantly offended by your choice of words in addition to the statement itself. Don't you think that it is the devil himself who made this all possible? It isn't just "something" that allowed this to happen, it is someone (over and over again). In my opinion, you don't have to look too far for the answers. There are people who lurch within this world who feel the divine right is theirs to ruin the lives of innocent victims. I know I am not alone as a victim of sexual abuse by a Catholic priest who is harbored at St. John's, nor am I alone in just that thought. You do remember that two of my brothers were also sexually abused/molested by one of your brothers. We have recently heard about many others, children from my community as a child growing up in the St. Joseph, MN area who came forth with similar life experiences. How sad is that?

Within that same article the reporter quotes you saying, "there seems to be compelling evidence here that Dalheimer did abuse the boys, although Dalheimer denies the allegations." You better believe that Dalheimer sexually abused me, and now I pray for that man often. I ask why nothing has or is being done about this? The state of Minnesota will not look at my case because of the statute of limitations, (three years is it?) but if you believe that there is compelling evidence and that the truth was told, why then is the Abbey continuing to harbor and protect a criminal? How is that? Why should a man of your brotherhood stand above others? He has yet to admit any wrong doing, I understand, but what about the truth? What is just here? Am I to believe that because St. John's has Cosmos Dalheimer on restrictions that he cannot harm me? I will tell you that Cosmos Dalheimer commits the same act over and over each and every day. How do I know this? Because it happens to me just that often, whether he is at St. John's "safe haven" or not. You see, victims are victims until justice is served.

I also recall reading that you are entertaining compensating someone in Idaho, who came to you with a similar experience, only with a different priest. Is it true that you are asking this person to put forward a formal request for assistance? Let me explain the experience that I had when I was told to formalize my requests to St. John's through the wonderful, highly recognized, worldly, experienced and dedicated council, that of the one and only Jeff Anderson. I was directed to take a deposition that was very difficult to do, as I was not eager to tell anyone of such a disgusting and horrible experience in my life. I did just that, I told the ugly truth about all of it. I bared my soul. It was rewarding for just one moment. Until the time that I was told to accept whatever St. John's had to offer because, you see, the statute of limitations had run out which, I was told, meant that I had no leverage in a court of law. In addition, I was told that Mr. Anderson had a much more high profile, pressing case out east that he must attend to and focus his time towards. That is why his, "associates", took over the case and recommend that we settle this one. Sound familiar? Looking back on this all, I would NEVER have gone through the humiliation had I known that the outcome was more victimization, only this time it included St. John's then current leadership & council, my own professional council. This really flies in the face of the term settlement, doesn't it?

How much more to this life experience has affected me, you ask? If someone said one day to you, Abbot Klassen, put a value on your life, what would that be? I had that question asked of me by St. John's once before, back in the early 1990's, prior to the "settlement". I was shocked and mortified at the price that your organization put on my life – that price ended up being the amount that we supposedly settled on, or as I was told, "take it or leave it". I know what I received and you do too, \$11,000. I guess that the powers to be even thought that Mr. Anderson's brilliant "work" that took mere hours was worth more than my entire life as he received more than what I did. I assure you, I was not in the position to barter, nor defend myself back then. I also recognized back then as I do today that it is not for me to decide what my life is worth. I do believe it is others around me who truly know me and love me along with almighty God who will get to decide the value of my life. I will tell you now that I am not and will not ever again be inclined to respond to such a question as that. Do you have any idea what my life is worth?

I tell you what, back in the early 1990's I came forth in good faith to tell the truth about what happened to me at the hands of Cosmos Dalheimer. That was called an accusation. I call it fact. You have called it compelling evidence. When I came forward I did not exactly know what outcome to expect, but I never imagined that I would be mocked and belittled as has happened. Today, this time, as I come forward to you, willing to share the disgusting facts about this horrible experience, I do come with one expectation. I expect that you and St. John's Abbey have a clear idea of what your comfort level and abilities are in response to my case. Please respect the fact that I do not have the ability to make that determination. If you want to compensate me for the actions of Cosmos Dalheimer molesting me as a boy, this time it is up to you and St. John's to tell me what my life is worth. That is, if you disagree with what St. John's decided I was worth back in 1995. I will not tolerate further abuse by your brothers or your organization. I find it ugly and disgusting to ask a victim of such hideous crimes to request or beg for assistance from St. John's for the crimes committed by your brothers. Shame on your leaders to make such a demand!

One last thought comes from a photograph that I found in an album that my mother gave me from my childhood. I recently was paging through it and it brought up some encouraging thoughts, directly from God. It was a photo of a shrine in Iowa at the "Grotto". It was Christ's sermon on the mount. I read the words that Christ spoke that day and part of that really jumped out at me. "Blessed are they that hunger and thirst after justice for they shall have their fill. Blessed are the merciful for they shall obtain mercy." Please, Abbot Klassen, help me better understand this.

I will pray for you and your fellowship as you work through these delicate and difficult situations. I ask God to put mercy and justice on your hearts. I lift up to God the many requests for justice of those who commit devious sexual acts, harming our youth and sending those same people into a misdirected future. I pray that God use you Abbot Klassen as a beacon for others to follow as an example. May he provide you wisdom, guidance and peace as you move through your life's journey. I pray for other victims of sexual abuse, that their hearts do not become hard. I pray that they may find peace in

you, God and that you embrace them with your pure love and kindness. I pray for my family, that we unite as a strong symbol of faith in you God also that my mom, dad, brothers and sisters will one day rest in heaven with you at their side. I pray for my wife and son Lord, that they will find peace in you and comfort in your word. I pray that I may be a good leader and provider for my own family. I pray for patience. I pray for wisdom. I ask this in Jesus name.

Finally, I want you to know that I share this with you based on the recommendation and suggestion of my brothers and father, which you have previously spoken to each of them. By my family, you are held in high regard and are said to be very credible and passionate. I do not know you myself, but I do trust you indeed are the man that they describe. I did attempt to reach you several times over the telephone. I did receive one message back on Friday, May 10, 2002 from your assistant. He said that you were very busy and had a very hectic schedule, but that you would get back to me by Saturday. That is why I am writing you today. I have this weighing on my heart so heavy and I wanted to send you my message. I too would appreciate it if you would take a few moments to speak with me. Also, I do not feel that it is fair to bring up details of my brothers, but this message should be clear. We stand together, united as one family.

Personal and Confidential

May 14, 2002

Detective Pam Jensen Stearns County Sheriff's Department P.O. Box 217 Saint Cloud, MN 56302

Detective Jensen:

Enclosed find the names we shared with the Stearns County Sheriff's department with their middle names.

Also I include photocopies of materials from our archives from the summer and fall of 1989. They establish that Father Richard was at Saint John's Abbey in the summer of 1989, getting a hip replacement. In September he returned to Nassau and we include a letter that he wrote from Nassau in the middle of October.

Sincerely,

Abbot John Klassen, OSB

Bennett, John Edward Brother Andre

Dahlheimer, Raymond Jerome Father Cosmas

Eckroth, William Anthony Father Richard

Eidenschink, Albert Joseph Father John

Gillespie, William Raymond Father Thomas

Hoefgen, Francis Frederick Father Francis

Kelly, John Dennis Brother John

Maiers, Charles Joseph Father Brennan

McDonald, Robert Anthony Father Finian

Moorse, Robert H. (for Harry) Father Dunstan

Tarlton, Allen Paul Father Allen

Personal and Confidential

Restricted Monks - Employment History Focus on presence on Labor Day, 1974 and October 22, 1989-Salvarai Br. Andre (John) Bennett (26 February 1930)

ASSIGNMENTS

Infirmarian

St. John's Abbey

1958 - 1993

Clerical services

St. John's Health Center

1993 - present

Liponi Garage (Bayman) Dahlhai

Fr. Cosmas (Raymond) Dahlheimer (20 November 1908)

Associate Pastor

St. Augustine's Parish

St.Cloud, Minnesota

1969 - 1973

Associate Pastor

St. Bernard's Parish

St. Paul, Minnesota

1973 - 1978

Associate Pastor

St. Joseph Parish

St. Joseph, Minnesota

1978 - 1980

Chaplain

St. Scholastica Convent

St. Cloud, Minnesota

1980 - 1988

Retired

St. John's Abbey

1988 (December 12) - present

Fr. Richard (William) Eckroth (21 June 1926)

Assignments

Chaplain

St. Benedict's Monastery

St. Joseph, Minnesota

1967 - 1973

Chaplain

St. Benedict's High School

St. Joseph, Minnesota

1970

Instructor

St. Benedict's High School

St. Joseph, Minnesota

1967 – 1970

Associate Pastor

St. Augustine's Parish

St. Cloud, Minnesota

1973 - 1974

Associate Pastor

Seven Dolors

Albany, Minnesota

1974 – 1976

Associate Pastor

Holy Family Church

Nassau, Bahamas Islands

1977 - 1978

Pastor/Roofer of churches/Painter of churches

St. Robert's, St. Gertrude's, Sacred Heard Church

South Andros, Bahamas Islands

1978 - 1986

Pastor/all around contractor

St. Benedict's, St. Boniface's, Holy Angel's Church

Mangrove Cay Bahamas Islands

1978 - 1986

Construction Supervisor

Holy Name Parish

Bimini, Bahamas

1987 – 1989

Monastic Member

St. Augustine's Monastery

Nassau, Bahamas

1989 - 1991

Fr. John (Albert) Eidenschink (9 August 1914)

Abbot of Saint John's Abbey Pastor Seven Dolores Parish Albany, Minnesota	1971-1979 1979 – 1986
President American Cassinese Congregation	1983 – 1989
Associate Pastor Seven Dolores Parish Albany, Minnesota	1986 – 1987
Chaplain Mother of Mercy Nursing Home Albany, Minnesota	1987 – 1998
Retirement St. John's Abbey	August, 1998

Fr. Thomas (William) Gillespie (24 July 1937)

Missionary/Teacher San Antonio Abad

Humacao, Puerto Rico 1968 – 1975

Associate Pastor St. Boniface Parish

Cold Spring, Minnesota 1975 – 1976

Associate Pastor St. Bernard's Parish

St. Paul, Minnesota 1976 – 1978

Pastor

St. Mary's Church

Stillwater, Minnesota 1978 – 1986

Pastor

St. Joseph Parish

St. Joseph, Minnesota 1986 – 1996

Fr. Francis Hoefgen (29 August 1950)

Transitional Deacon St. Boniface Parish

Hastings, Minnesota 1978 - 1979

Associate Pastor St. Boniface Church

Cold Spring, Minnesota 1979 – 1984

Associate Pastor

St. Elizabeth Ann Seton

Hastings, Minnesota 1984 – 1992

Br. John Kelly (28 October 1950)

ASSIGNMENTS

Director of Guidance St. John's Prep School

1975 - 1980

Director of Administrative Services

St. John's Prep School

1980 - 1990

Fr. Brennan (Charles) Maiers (27 April 1936)

Assignments

Pastor

St. Benedict's Parish

Bronx, New York

1970 - 1976

Pastor

St. Boniface Parish

Cold Spring, Minnesota

1976 - 1983

Pastor

St. Bernard's Parish

St. Paul, Minnesota

1983 - 1990 (October - August)

Fr. Finian (Robert) McDonald (23 December 1928)

ASSIGNMENTS

Counseling Center Staff

St. John's University

1968 - 1980

Director of Counseling

St. John's University

1980 - 1982

Faculty Resident (2nd Patrick)

St. John's University

1980 - 1982

Sabbatical Year

Japan and Israel

1982 - 1983

Director of Academic Advising

St. John's University

1983 - 1988

Missionary/Monk

St. Anselm's Priory

Tokyo, Japan

1988 - 1992

Fr. Dunstan (Robert) Moorse (8 December 1950)

ASSIGNMENTS

Transitional Deacon St. Bartholomew's Parish

Wayzata, Minnesota

Fall 1977

Associate Pastor St. Bernard's Parish

St. Paul, Minnesota

1978 - 1979

Instructor in History and Theology/Prefect St. John's Prep School 1979 – 1986

Instructor in Theology and History Benilde – St. Margaret High School St. Louis Park, Minnesota 1987 – 1989

Symposium Instructor

St. John's University

1989-1990

Fr. Allen Tarlton (4 December 1927)

ASSIGNMENTS

English Teacher St. John's Prep School 1973 - 1991

Drama Director

St. John's Prep School 1973 - 1991

Skudlarek, William

From:

Sent: Tuesday, May 14, 2002 9:52 AM

To: Klassen, John

Subject: about richard eckroth

I would just like to tell you that I was one of the many kids Fr.Eckroth.took up to St. Johns cabin back in the early 70s.

I was one of the lucky kids that was never approached by him. All I can do is tell you some of the weird things we did. Of course there was the Sauna that everyone is talking about. I remember one time we were all supposed to look for pine branches so we could slap ourselves in the sauna. He told us it was to get our blood circulating. I remember him telling us we were to run down to the lake after we were in the sauna and jump in the lake, now remember we were only about 8 to 10 years old naked and scared. One time he wanted all of us to take a sauna together, boys and girls. My girlfriend didn't have a swimsuit to put on so he told her to put on a pair of shorts, and he took a dish towel and wrapped it around her breasts. I also remember him asking her to sit on his lap while we were in the sauna. She did.

Its been so many years ago. My parents are angry at him to think they trusted this man to take up there children to this cabin. There were 3 brothers a sister and myself that were up there at different times. I Thank God that this man never touched us. At least we don't remember. I just wanted to let you know about this information.

thank you if you would like to email me my address is

Date: Tue, 14 May 2002 06:58:11-0500 Case.

Subject: Test Minimum the Authornal actor and lower hile; ND

To:

X-Mailer: Juno 5.0.33

X-Original Arrival Time: 15 May 2002 18:51:31.0523 (UTC) FILETIME=[873F4930:01C1FC41]

I was concerned by some of certain clinical terms in the ST. Cloud Times Article. However, I found this article somewhat helpful.

Bottom line:

Whatever the intent of the clinicians involved, the Penile Plethysmograph test is not reliableo in any case, whether it is used to assert guilt, or to assert innocence.

Pete

The Penile Plethysmograph

in False Allegation Cases Cowling Investigations, Inc.

One of the most controversial subjects imaginable is the penile plethysmograph and it's use, especially in preparing a defense for anyone falsely accused of sexual abuse. Although we do not use the test in our defense preparation, we do use other testing. All testing of this nature is admitted depending on the laws governing the state where you reside. It is an absolute disgrace when anyone who has been falsely accused has to "prove" their innocence, but in most cases, they are required to do just that. These tests, administered and used properly, can greatly assist in that area.

The penile plethysmograph is a machine that measures changes in the circumference of the penis. A stretchable band with mercury in it is fitted around the subject's penis. The band is connected to a machine with a video screen and data recorder. Any changes in penis size, even those not felt by the subject, are recorded while the subject views sexually suggestive or pornographic pictures, slides, or movies, or listens to audio tapes with descriptions of such things as children being molested. Computer software is used to develop graphs showing "the degree of arousal to each stimulus."

The plethysmograph directly measures the outside evidence of sexual arousal. When a man becomes sexually aroused, there is engorgement of the penis. When the penis becomes engorged, you are measuring sexual arousal, so for all practical purposes, the test is a blood pressure measurement.

The tests has been used to weed out false gays, in the treatment of sex-offenders, in sentencing decisions for sex offenders, as a condition of parole for certain sex offenders and in some child custody cases to determine if a father is or is not likely to abuse his child. Some psychologists use the PPG to measure the success of the therapy.

Some studies done on the PPG, however, have found that many so called normal men, who Printed for 5/15/02

My e-wait address

have not committed illegal sex acts, show considerable arousal to stimuli depicting naked children or children involved in sexual activity. In one court case, Dr. Michael Tyson, a clinical and forensic psychologist specializing in the field of sexual criminal behavior, testified that "the vast majority of individuals who commit sexual offenses against children are not sexually aroused by stimulus material involving children." His expert adversary in that case, Dr. Gullick, claimed that "the plethysmograph has been extensively studied and recently shown to be ninety-five percent accurate in discriminating between individuals who had committed sexual offenses against children and a control group that was randomly drawn from the population." Other experts have claimed that there are "studies in which the devices have failed to detect nearly one out of three known sex offenders tested."

The reliability of the device have been argued in court and penile plethysmographic evidence has been declared inadmissible because of its "questionable reliability." The case in which Dr. Tyson testified was heard by the North Carolina Court of Appeals. That Appeals Court upheld a lower court's exclusion of testimony by Dr. Gullick because her testimony was based upon the use of the penile plethysmograph. The defendant in the case was accused of sexually molesting his 5-year old stepdaughter. He called Dr. Gullick to testify that his "arousal pattern" when tested on the plethysmograph indicated that he was not aroused by children. Presumably, the defense believed that this was strong evidence that he didn't molest the child. The trial court ruled that "Dr. Gullick would be permitted to testify as to any opinions which were not based on the plethysmograph." The Appeals Court agreed with the trial court that "the instrument was of questionable reliability; that the testimony was not relevant; and that even if relevant, its probative value was outweighed by its prejudicial effect."

There is a substantial difference of opinion within the scientific community regarding the plethysmograph's reliability to measure sexual deviancy. See e.g., Barker and Howell, The Plethysmograph: A Review of Recent Literature, 20 Bull. Am. Acad. of Psychiatry and Law 13 (1992) (identifying several problems with the reliability of the plethysmograph, namely "lack of standards for training and interpretation of data, lack of norms and standardization and susceptibility of the data to false negatives and false positives," and concluding that "despite the sophistication of the current equipment technology, a question remains whether the information emitted is a valid and reliable means of assessing sexual preference").

Most courts applying the Daubert analysis have excluded evidence of penile plethysmography based upon its scientific unreliability. In United States v. Powers, 59 F.3d 1460 (4th Cir. 1995), the court excluded the penile plethysmograph test because it failed to qualify under Daubert's scientific validity prong. The evidence produced at trial clearly showed that these factors weighed against the admission of the penile plethysmograph test results. First, the Government proffered evidence that the scientific literature addressing penile plethysmography does not regard the test as a valid diagnostic tool because, although useful for treatment of sex offenders, it has no accepted standards in the scientific community. Second, the Government also introduced evidence before the judge that a vast majority of incest offenders who do not admit their guilt show a normal reaction to the test. The Government argues that such false negatives render the test unreliable. The Powers court noted the fact that it was unable to locate any decisions acknowledging the validity of penile plethysmography other than in the treatment and monitoring of sex offenders. See also, Garren v. State, 1996 WL 37987, 220 Ga. App 66, 467 S.E.2d 365 (1996)(sustaining trial court's refusal to admit evidence of test).

Most, if not all, of the courts that have reached the issue of the admissibility of penile

Printed for 5/15/02

plethysmography tests have excluded evidence of the tests. See e.g., See, e.g. R.D. v. State, 706 So. 2d 770(Ala. Crim. App. 1997); Nelson v. Jones, 781 P.2d 964 (Alaska 1989) cert. denied, 498 U.S. 810 (1990)(judge sitting as fact finder in family relations matter rightfully gave no weight to penile plethysmograph evidence as unreliable); People v. Stoll, 49 Cal. 3d 1136, 265 Cal. Rptr. 111, 783 P.2d 698, 713 n. 21 (1989) (dicta); People v. John W., 185 Cal. App. 3d 801, 229 Cal. Rptr. 783, 785 (1st DCA 1986) (defendant failed to establish that the plethysmograph "was a reliable means of diagnosing sexual deviance" and ruled the test inadmissible). See also In re Mark C. v. San Diego County Dept. of Social Services v. David C., 7 Cal. App. 4th 433, 445,8 Cal. Rptr. 2d 856 (1992)(penile plethysmography and other test battery excluded); Gentry v. State, 213 Ga. App. 24, 443 S.E.2d 667 (1994); Stowers v. State, 215 Ga. App. 338, 449 S.E.2d 690 (1994); Dutchess Cty. Dept. of Social Services v. Mr. G., 141 Misc.2d 641, 534 N.Y.S.2d 64, 71 (1988) ("the results of the plethysmograph as a predicator of human behavior cannot be considered"); Cooke v. Naylor, 573 A.2d 376 (Me. 1990); State v. Ambrosia, 67 Ohio App. 3d 552, 587 N.E.2d 892, 899 (1990)(penile plethysmography unreliable in classifying pedophilia); In the Interest of A.V., 849 S.W.2d 393 (Tex. Ct. App. 1993) (proponent of test failed to establish its reliability).

Penile plethysmography cannot meet Daubert's validity or relevance tests because the test results are not generally accepted, are not sufficiently accurate, the test is subject to faking and voluntary control by test subjects, there is no standardized set of stimuli or scoring used by plethysmography experts and the results are not relevant to the question of whether the Defendant is a child molester.

No test can determine whether a person will act on his feelings and desires. Anyone planning on taking the test should be aware that studies have shown:

- Plethysmograph data is totally useless for determining guilt or innocence regarding deviant sexual acts. It would be like using a personality test to convict someone of burglary.
- Plethysmographic data have no diagnostic value of any kind.
- About one-third of offenders show no arousal in the lab.
- The proper stimuli to use are not pictures, but taped fantasies. Ideally taped fantasies spoken by the offender themselves, describing the offenders' own fantasies as well as contrived ones.
- The value in plethysmographic assessment is to aid the offender in learning how to control erection responses during deviant fantasy. That is it. It has no value in "seeing if the treatment worked." Treatment should not be court-ordered.

While this discussion has been about the plethysmograph, one needs to understand that it in not the only means with which sexual preference is measured. Another means is the Abel Screen, a test designed by Gene Abel, M.D., to produce the same results, but without the use of nudity or pornography. In most cases, when one talks to individuals who use the plethysmograph, many are quick to "trash" the Abel Screen, however, the fact is, both work. This argument is akin to a polygraph examiner "trashing" a "voice stress" test. Both work, but the polygraph was here first, so, according to the polygraph examiner, it must be the best.

Printed for 5/15/02

The Abel Screen has passed all Daubert Standards in western Louisiana and in State Courts in Texas. It is widely used around the courty, however, the same arguments that apply to the plethysmogrpah would apply to the Abel Screen. Both are used and both are widely accepted in the overall scientific community as valid testing for "treatment" but not for "identifying" a sexual offender. That is the catch, especially when attempting to admit the "testing" as a defense to a false allegation cases. There is, however, a method that I have found to be successful in my cases. Normally, a plethysmogrpah or Abel Screen alone are simply tests and, I know those tests will probably not pass the Daubert Standards. I have found a great deal of success in having my clients complete a two-day battery of tests, conducted by Dr. Abel personally. This battery consists of psychological testing, the Abel Screen, a polygraph, a drug screen and in-depth interviews by Dr. Abel. This is far more than a simple Abel Screen and, as a result, we have had absolutely no problem in having Dr. Abel personally admitted as a defense expert. I would expect the same would be true with the plethysmograph, as long as it was not the primary reason for admitting the expert.

Printed for 5/15/02

Theeting with fe Lulus 3:15-4:00

I realized the Fine (3) meeting light, Pan Nelson and Ken Middensle - 9:00 w. in Thursday, May 16. Told him I flought It wasgoing to frees on the

Also asked Richard - distigue Soush girls / Days - he industred ger Sut not restorny - Milisolas the greater also letos reviews. Some titud is - 9 min didn't.

Aghed Rendard - tog bed you soon houch soy's penses or

Fold the giving of being with boys /girls forgother, with swinn swits one, girls getting toned and fivering; boys falling their swing bout orning bout, and corching Klein Mated. R. scolded has & fold her to go to the cabin. She brought a lantim along, bluitting they needed were light - but she may have walked away feeling putty that about being probled,

Lowery woods the Cleaning of the paintings in the Sistenic choose and pointing it out & h. - Daty Distances, Cleaty between "I haid to splain that the Existen of Hamilton feet by Milelelangelo coop the zerole of Similar action of the seperated on of humaning as it highest. But would not be consissed - displicing

Richard's persona is flood of a specieng man at peace. I caused ledy but south of the las dispossible amplifiedly from departer that was majoropropriate.

Dapied sun of when this was goingon, if he were had a Momento doubt that percelow what he sways had permission of the possents. He holded finder about he took a group of bays to the possents was a quear mentor I him I took a group of bays to the possency who was a present mentor I him I took a group of bays to the possency what file Mandan. They sindly your we like out of the first this mand as he took this

Meanmed the lagles - I finder & bed delight at finding a feather Monthsmed the two porcupines up a tree & lautoning bed not to great in the dudance.

Maded him if he was wer were that the kid is with him were affected of what was hoppening he said no -

Her only winn is that the lide when having a quest fine - this fit inte a own of gone how cohe is not a secretary and coloris her he was known feelings. He was known general beaut is that may have means they were too.

District him of he was over aware that what was

242 322-89/9

1977-1983

i Night Kurhan Closs

i Fireformu of Ellipston, against Rilland achievin

Any allegations

Fox 242 322-2599